



Gc  
929.2  
B3456s  
1235103

M. L

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00669 3615









A HISTORY  
OF  
Two Virginia Families

*TRANSPLANTED FROM*  
  
COUNTY KENT, ENGLAND

---

THOMAS BAYTOP

TENTERDEN

1638

*AND*

JOHN CATLETT

SITTINGBOURNE

1622

---

BY  
DR. AND MRS. WILLIAM CARTER STUBBS  
NEW ORLEANS, LA.

TO THE MEMORY OF MY GRANDPARENTS,  
  
CAPT. JAMES BAYTOP,  
  
OF SPRINGFIELD, GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA,  
  
AND HIS WIFE,  
  
LUCY TALIAFERRO CATLETT,  
  
OF "TIMBERNECK," GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA,

THIS PAMPHLET  
  
IS MOST LOVINGLY DEDICATED.

WILLIAM CARTER STUBBS.

## PREFACE.

1235103

For many years the author of this pamphlet has been collecting data relative to the Catlett family of the United States. So far as our extensive investigations have been made, the only immigrants of this name to this country at any time were Col. John and his two minor sons, Nicholas and Thomas, who came over in 1650 and settled on the Rappahannock River in Virginia. Therefore every one bearing this name must trace his descent back to Col. John or his two minor sons. Mr. W. G. Stannard, Editor of the *Virginia Historical Magazine* and Secretary of the Virginia Historical Society—the highest authority on Virginia genealogies—entertains the same opinion. With this opinion, every one bearing this name, wherever found, has been requested by letter (sometimes several), to give all the information possessed or obtainable, of her or his branch and its history. Many of these letters are still unanswered, and therefore no additional information obtained. It is reasonably certain that a goodly number of families of this name scattered throughout the country are still unrevealed, and therefore cannot be named in these pages.

In all, several hundred letters have been written and many responses obtained. In addition, court records, land books and family Bibles—yes, even cemeteries, with their almost forgotten tombstones—have been levied upon for information. With all these aids, much valuable data have been collected and arranged, and, while thoroughly conscious of incompleteness, it is deemed best to publish what has been obtained.

When this investigation began it was deemed an easy task. Since beyond our immediate branch, few members of the Catlett names were known to us, but, as our researches extended, family after family, branch after branch, were revealed, until our correspondence extended to nearly every State in the Union. With the revelations already made, it is safe to say that the number of descendants of the original immigrant, Col. John Catlett, now living in this country reach far into thousands. The name is purely English,

derived from Catt's lot—upon which the first of the name settled—passing through the various changes: Catts' lot—Catelot—Catlett. Its history is given in the extracts from English records published elsewhere.

It is impossible to give the names of all those who have aided us in this work, since their number is too large, but we wish to return here grateful thanks to every one who has contributed in any way towards the accomplishment of the work herein presented. The hope is entertained that the recital of the deeds and virtues of our ancestors may inspire every living member with fresh determination to excel in every good work which goes to make "perfect men and women."

## THE IMMIGRANT.

---

Col. John Catlett came in 1650 to Rappahannock county, Virginia (now Essex county), from Sittingbourne, County Kent, England, naming the parish in which he located for Sittingbourne, his birthplace. His home place, "*Green Hill*," was at the mouth of Golden Vale Creek (now Essex county). With him came his son, Nicholas Catlett, and half-brothers, Ralph and Edward Rowzie, followed later by his son, Thomas Catlett. (See *patents*). Catherine and Sarah Rowzie, wife and sister of Ralph Rowzie, came later as headrights of Capt. Thomas Lucas.

### ENGLISH RECORDS.

The family was seated in County Kent, England, as early as 1464, when John Catelot bequeathed "fourpence for the light standing in the middle of Bearsted Church before the high cross." The will of John Catlott, 1499, bequeathed twenty shillings to the reparation of the steeple of Bearsted Church.

The *Virginia Historical Magazine* contains the following from the *History of County Kent, England*, printed by Harris in 1917, in three volumes:

"Catts Place, with the manor belonging thereto, called *Catletts*, otherwise Salmon, is situated in Brenchley parish, about a mile northward from Brenchley Town, but within the Hundred of Twyford, being held of the manor of Yalding. The mansion was anciently the residence of Hugh de Catte, from whom it acquired its name. His descendants continued to possess it until the Reign of Henry VI (1442). (*Vol. III, 223.*)

"Sittingbourne lies about the middle of the north side of Kent, in the road between Rochester and Canterbury, and about a mile southward from Milton, in the Bailiwick and Hundred of Milton. It is the *Deanery* of Sittingbourne and Diocese of Canterbury, a Vicarage valued in the King's Books at £10 per annum. The church, a large and handsome building in good repair, is dedicated to St. Michael. In it are several Memorials of the name of CATELET. (*Vol. I, p. 284.*)"

*History of County Kent*, HASTED, Vol. II, 369, contains the following:

"Catts Place, with the manor belonging to it, called *Catlet's Salmon*, is likewise situated in Brenchley parish, within the Hundred of Twyford. The mansion, situated about a mile north from the village of Brenchley, was anciently the residence of *Hugh de Catte*, who implanted his name upon it. His descendants con-

tinued in possession until the Reign of King Henry VI" (1442) (page 369).

"Lawrence Catlote, of the parish of Great Chart, by his will, proved 1469, devised his messuage called The Place, in Chart street, on the death of Joane, his wife, to John, son of Nicholas Phylipp. \* \* \* About the same time, Rowland Clarke sold twenty-one acres to *William Catlett*, who, Trinity Term, Anno 4th Elizabeth (1562), levied a fine of his estate here. He died, Anno 5th Elizabeth, possessed of 100 acres of land and twenty acres of wood in this parish (Tong), of which *Thomas*, his son, levied a fine in Easter term, Anno 5th Elizabeth (1563). Rowland Clarke sold a moiety of this manor only." (*Hasted's Kent*, Vol. II, page 604.)

The *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. III, p. 63, contains the following from *Chancery Proceedings*, Charles I, C. C. 39, 20th April, 1648:

"Humbly complaining, sheweth unto y<sup>e</sup> honour yo<sup>r</sup> orrators: George Catlett ye elder, of Blackwell, in County Middlesex, gent., Judeth Catlett, Thomas Catlett, William and Edward Catlett, sonnes of ye s<sup>d</sup> Judeth and of Thomas Catlett, late of Sittingbourne, in ye County of Kent, deceased, by ye s<sup>d</sup> Judeth Catlett, their mother and guardian, George Catlett ye younger, of Sandwich, in ye County of Kent, marriner, and John Catlett, sonne of John Catlett ye younger, yo<sup>r</sup> orrators, George Catlett ye elder, and Thomas Catlett, deceased, George Catlett ye younger, being all sonnes of John Catlett ye elder, late of Sittingbourne, in ye County of Kent aforesaid, gentleman, deceased,—

"Whereas, heretofore, yt. abt. Easter, 1646, George Catlett ye elder, and Thomas Catlett, George Catlett, ye younger, and John Catlett ye younger, did exhibit their Bill of Complaynt against Silvester Herlakenden and Roger Herlakenden, thereby shewing yt. Walter Herlakenden, late of Mole Ashe, in County Kent, gent., deceased, father of the s<sup>d</sup> Silvester and Roger, was lawfully seized in his demesne as of fee in ye manor of Uston, with all ye lands and tenements thereunto belonging, lying and being in ye several parishes of Tunstell Borden, Milton als Middleton, and Sittingbourne in County Kent, and also of and in all ye tenement called Sollimans, and lands thereunto belonging to Tunstall afs<sup>d</sup>, and also of certaine lands in greate Sittingbourne field, contayning 32 acres in one close, 3 orchards, and certayne lands in Milton, contayning 20 acres and of and in other houses and yeards in ye Borth street in Milton, and of one messuage and marsh landes and tenements belonging in Brensett in ye s<sup>d</sup> county; and ye s<sup>d</sup> Walter Herlakenden, being thereof seized by Indenture 12th July . . . . conveyed unto John Catlett ye elder, for security of £69, all his estate, title, interest in ye manor of Uston, on condition nevertheless that is Katherine Trollop, widdowe, her ex<sup>or</sup> or assigns, or



ye s'd Walter Harlakendon, his ex'orr and assigns, pay unto John Catlett ye elder, his heires and assigns, in ye South Porch of ye Church of Sittingbourne ye some of £69, in instalments at certain tymes, ye s'd Indenture sh'd be voyd, and your complanients shewed that noe part of the said money was paid, and the property descended unto ye complainents, George Catlett ye elder, Thomas Catlett, deceased, George Catlett ye younger, and to John Catlett ye younger, father of ye compl't, John Catlett." [This last was John Catlett, of Virginia.]

JOHN CATLETT, ye elder, of Sittingbourne,  
County Kent, Gent.—Issue:

GEORGE <sup>2</sup> CATLETT,	JOHN <sup>2</sup> CATLETT,	THOMAS <sup>2</sup> CATLETT,	GEORGE CATLETT,
ye elder, of Blackwell, in County of Middlesex, gent., and living in 1648. ( <i>Chancery Suit.</i> )	ye younger, was dead 1624, when his widow, Sarah, married (11) Lodowick Rowzie, of Ashford, aged 36, by whom were Ralph, Edward and Sarah Rowzie. A son,	of Sittingbourne, was dead in 1648; wife, Judith, was daughter of Gawen Heard, of Maston, County Kent. Their son,	ye younger, of Sandwich, in ye County of Kent, Mariner. Living in 1646.
	JOHN <sup>3</sup> CATLETT, born about 1622, came to Virginia in 1650 with Ralph and Edward Rowzie, and sons, Nicholas and Thomas Catlett, and settled on the Rapahannock River.	THOMAS <sup>3</sup> CATLETT, of Hollingbourne, County Kent, gent., living in 1663 ( <i>Visitation of Kent</i> ). Married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Thatcher, of Hollingbourne.	
		Thomas. Son and heir, aged four in 1663.	Elizabeth. Judith.
		This line of "Thomas" is from the <i>Visitation of Kent</i> , 1663.	

CATLETT.

Hon. Armistead Churchill Gordon, LL. D., of Staunton, Va., has kindly furnished the following for insertion here:

"In August, 1910, at the request of R. H. Catlett, Jr., I wrote to Leo Cullerton, genealogist and searcher, 92 Piccadilly, London, W., asking him to make a search for the armorial bearings of the Catletts of Sittingbourne, County Kent, England. The following shows the result of this investigation:

"92 PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.,  
28 September, 1910.

"Dear Sir—My investigation shows a pedigree of Catlett, of Sittingbourne, County Kent, recorded in 1663, when the Heralds visited the county in order to put on record the families of standing and armorial bearings they were using (if with authority).

"The Catlett family recorded their pedigree, but evidently they claimed no arms, for none are found in connection with this record. I have carried my researches over a good field, including a large number of Kentish references, and the results are interesting from a genealogical point of view, but disappointing from the heraldic point of view.

Yours faithfully,

"LEO CULLERTON.

"To Armistead C. Gordon, Esq.,  
Staunton, Virginia, U. S. A."

The enclosures with the foregoing letter of Mr. Cullerton included a transcript of the Herald's Visitation, which is copied on the following page; a transcript of *Canterbury Marriage Licenses*, 1568-1750, containing Catletts; a transcript of *Marriages at All Saints' Maidstone* (Kent), 1542-1754; of Catlett's "*Testamenta Cantiana*"; "*Intrantes of Canterbury*," 1392-1592"; "*Freemen of Canterbury*," 1392-1800, containing Catlett names, together with Catlett extracts from the *Registers of St. George's, Canterbury*, 1538-1800.

The Canterbury Marriage Licenses contain, among others, the following:

"1626: Sept. 19. Lodwick Rowzie, of Ashford, Doctor of Physic, bachelor, about 36, and Sarah Catlet, of St. Peter's, Canterbury, widow, about 24, relict of John Catlett, late of Sittingbourne, gentleman, deceased, at Bettersden."

The following seems to be the earliest recorded appearance of the name in Kent, as shown by these papers:

#### TESTAMENTA.

"1464. In the will of John Catelot, he leaves 4d. for the light standing in the middle of Bearsted Church, before the High Cross.

"1499. John Catlott bequests 20s. to the reparation of the steeple of Bearsted Church."

#### *Marriages at All Saints', Maidstone, 1542-1754.*

- 1624. Oct. 7. Joseph Nepleton [of Faversham] and Dorothe Catlet [of West Yarleigh] Licence.
- 1631. Oct. 24. William Catlet, of Upchurch, to Dorothe Wood.
- 1654. June 15. Edward Catlet, of Gravesend, and Patience Bingham, of Boughton Monchalsey.
- 1679. June 17. Andrew Catlett and Jane Boone.
- 1731. Jan. 6. Joseph Fisher and Jane Catlid.
- 1748. Mar. 19. Nicholas Rawlings and Frances Catlett.

VIRGINIA RECORDS.

John Catlett and Edward Dudley, 1654, collected the levies of Lancaster County, and in 1658 he witnessed the olographic will of Richard Lawson (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, V, 159), in which he bequeathed "another heifer" to James Gaines. (*Ibid.* 264.)

"John Catlett, gent.," in 1666 established the rights of his wife's son, Francis Slaughter, to Indian lands. (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, XVII, 243.)

Col. John Catlett was vestryman of Sittingbourne parish, colonel of militia and presiding justice of Rappahannock county, 1665, and with Edmund Scarborough and Richard Lawrence in 1663 was commissioner to settle the boundary line between Virginia and Maryland.

In 1668 Gov. Berkeley wrote to Major General Robert Smith commanding the militia in this district, concerning the depredations of the Northern Indians, and recommended that they be destroyed and the women and children sold as slaves to defray the expense. This letter, forwarded to the justices of Rappahannock county, received the following reply:

"We intend, with the assistance of Almighty God, by the strength of our Northern part, utterly to destroy and eradicate without further incroachment than the 'spoyles of our enemies.'"

(Signed) JOHN CATLETT.

JOHN WEIRE.

THOMAS GOODRICH.

HUMPHREY BOOTH.

(*William and Mary Quarterly*, VIII, 165.)

In 1668-9, Rev. Fras. Dougherty came to Sittingbourne parish from Massachusetts and New York, and became very obnoxious to Col. Catlett and Mr. Humphrey Booth. He refused to administer the Holy Sacrament to them, stating that "his conscience would not suffer him so to doe." Charging him with non-conformity and scandalous living, they made complaint to Gov. Berkeley and Council, who authorized the county court to investigate, and, if found grounded upon truth," to put out the said Dougherty." It resulted in said Dougherty's saying he would "transport himself out of the Colony into some other clymate that may prove more favorable to his aged, infirm and decayed body," etc. (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, V, 288.)

Essex county records show that Col. John Catlett, of Rappahannock county, made a deed, 1663-4, stating that Mrs. Margaret

---

\*NOTE.—Old Rappahannock county was extinguished in 1692, when it was divided to form the counties of Essex and Richmond on either side of the Rappahannock river. A part of Essex became Spotsylvania county in 1720, and another part of Essex went to form Caroline county in 1727, in which was also a part of King and Queen and King William, Orange from Spotsylvania, 1734, and Culpepper from Orange 1748.

Upton had conveyed certain personal property to Capt. Francis Slaughter, deceased, for his son, Francis Slaughter, Jr., and that he (Catlett) had married Elizabeth, widow of Capt. Francis Slaughter.

He was county justice, 1665, and county colonel in the Colonial forces, and active in campaigns against the Indians, by whom he was finally slain while defending the fort at Port Royal, 1770.

The records of Richmond county, Virginia, contain the marriage contract, April 20, 1672, between the Rev. Amory Butler, of Rappahannock county, and Mrs. Elizabeth Catlett, widow of Col. John Catlett and state that Col. John Catlett, *in his will*, directed his estate in England be devoted to the education of his children in that country.

General Court Records, Richmond County, pp. 25, 30: In 1670, Col. John Catlett was umpire, and Robert Beverley and John Lewis arbitrators in a certain controversy involving boundaries of contiguous tracts of land.

*Economical History of Virginia*, by Philip Bruce, states that at this period, 1650, John Catlett, and also John Clayton, of Gloucester county, Virginia, were in the enjoyment of estates in Kent, England.

See, also, Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*, 244, 498; Meade's *Old Churches and Families*, II, 96, 98; Slaughter's *St. Mark's Parish*, 17, 144, 148; Life of Madison, in *American Statesmen Series*; *Henning's Statutes*, V, 287.

*From Virginia Land Books, Richmond.*

*Book II*, 224, and *VI*, 12.—23rd May, 1650, John Catlett and Ralph Rowzie, 400 acres on south side of Rappahannock river. *Four headrights*, among them Nicholas Catlett.

*Book II*, 66.—John Catlett, 450 acres called "*Green Hill*," on the south side of the Rappahannock, between the Golden Vale and Cedar creek. [This was his home-place and long continued in his family.]

10 September, 1660.—Grant of 832 acres in Essex county. Of this, Francis Taliaferro and wife, Elizabeth Catlett, deeded 416 acres to Augustine Smith, of Gloucester county, March 11, 1701. (*Essex Records*.)

*Book V*, 477.—August, 1663. John Catlett, *gent.*, 500 acres in Sittingbourne parish, Rappahannock, and in 1666, 2,000 acres on north side of Rappahannock, forty-five headrights, and again, same year and locality, 500 acres additional.

September, 1667.—John Catlett, 1,850 acres, Rappahannock county.

Nicholas Catlett.

*Book II, 224.*—1650. Nicholas Catlett, headrights of John Catlett (his father).

*Book VI, 320.*—October, 1670. Nicholas Catlett and William Moseley, 646 acres, Rappahannock county.

*Book VI, 384.*—1672. Nicholas Catlett and William Moseley, 1,750 acres in Rappahannock county.

*Book VI, 539.*—September, 1672. Nicholas Catlett and William Moseley, 1,200 acres, adjoining Capt. Humphrey Booth, south side of Rappahannock.

*From Essex County Deed Book.*

April, 1654.—John Catlett assigned to John Page and Nicholas Hundley land which was patented formerly by Richard Coleman. *Witness:* Thomas Lucas, Richard Coleman, Ralph Rowzie. (*Lancaster Records.*)

1661.—Mr. John Catlett's letter of recommendation, signed in London by several friends.

1661.—A deed of John Catlett and wife Elizabeth (*Underwood*) was witnessed by *Thomas Catlett* and Robert Bledsoe. (*Essex Deed Books.*)

1663.—John Catlett witnessed deed from Alex Fleming to John Barrow.

1663.—John Catlett, gent. A deed from William Hearsey, 500 acres, north side Rappahannock, Sittingbourne parish. Signed, John and Elizabeth Catlett. *Witness:* Humphrey Booth, who transferred this land in 1664 to Joseph Yeats.

1663.—John Catlett, deed to Ralph and Sarah Rowzie (heirs of Ralph Rowzie), one-half of land which he patented jointly with Ralph Rowzie, Sr. One-half of this is to be returned to Catlett's heirs if the Rowzies have none. Joined in deed by Humphrey Booth and wife, Margaret (*Underwood*). *Witness:* Thomas Hawkins and James Gaines.

23rd March, 1664.—John Catlett appointed by Gov. William Berkeley high sheriff of Rappahannock.

Feb. 3, 1665.—*Mark for the hogs of Nicholas Catlett:* Two crops and slit in each ear, and an under keel on the right ear.

March, 1669.—Nicholas Catlett and John Cox witnessed a deed. 28th March, 1668, Nicholas Catlett and wife, Susannah, made a deed to one-half interest in 285 acres.

(Signed) NICHOLAS O CATLETT.  
SUSANNA X CATLETT.

Witness: John Catlett.

1669.—John Catlett and Nicholas Catlett witnessed a deed together.

1672.—Mrs. Elizabeth Catlett made a deed to her children, Sarah and William Catlett.

## David Catlett.

1690.—David Catlett made deposition in Essex county that he was twenty-one years of age (hence born 1669).

1695.—David Catlett, planter, made a deed to land as "son and only heir of Nicholas Catlett." In August, 1696, Francis Meriwether made a deed to David Catlett; and his wife, Mary Bathurst Meriwether, gave power of attorney to John Bettaile for her acknowledgment. (*William and Mary Quarterly*, VIII, 99.)

10th November, 1663.—At a court held in Accomac, it was reported that the Lord Lieutenant of Maryland was angry with the Virginians and their Governor, and also with Col. Edmund Scarbrough, for executing the demands of the Governor of Virginia and Grand Assembly. He deserved to be hung, etc., etc. Col. Scarbrough said: "It resteth with your Hon'bles to direct what further course is to be taken. I writt to ye Lord Lieutenant of Maryland and sent him ye copy of ye Act, to which I added my readiness to attend with Mr. CATLETT and Mr. Richard Lawrence\* if his Hon'r did desire it, but have received noe other answer," etc.

This relates to the long contest between Virginia and the Colony of Lord Baltimore over the boundary line run by Messrs. Scarbrough, Catlett and Lawrence, who were the commissioners. (*Virginia Magazine of History, etc.*, III, 180.)

## Thomas Catlett.

1661.—Thomas Catlett witnessed a deed to John and Elizabeth Catlett in Essex county.

*Land Book VI*, 417.—1672. Thomas Catlett, 50 acres on western branch of Elizabeth river.

Thomas Catlett, sheriff of Essex county, 1716. (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, XVII, 155.)

## From Land Books at Richmond, Va.

*BOOK XII*, p. 368.—1726. Thomas Catlett, of St. Mary's parish, Essex county, 1,000 acres in Spotsylvania.

*Book XIII*.—May 21, 1726. Thomas Catlett, of Essex. His patent of 1,000 acres in Spotsylvania, on the Rapidan river, both sides S. W. Mountain, transferred to Francis Conway, gent., of same, Nov. 7, 1727, for £60. *Witness*: John Battaile and John Taliaferro. This land Francis Conway, gent., of Essex, conveyed to John Taliaferro, of Spotsylvania, same date. *Witness*: John Battaile, John Taliaferro and Thomas Catlett.

---

\*Mr. Richard Lawrence, the Oxford graduate, and friend of Nathaniel Bacon, the Rebel.



*Book XIV, p. 512.*—1728.—Major Thomas Catlett, 66 acres in Caroline county, next to Robert Taliaferro.

*Book XV.*—1730. Major Thomas Catlett, 1,376 acres in Caroline county, St. Mary's parish, bounding on Taliaferro and Royston's line and the *Golden Vale swamp*.

*From Spotsylvania Records.*

May 11, 1730.—Thomas Catlett witnessed a deed from Richard Buckner, of Caroline county, planter, to Lawrence Battaille, of same, planter, for £74, 371 acres in fork of Mattapony, which Buckner purchased of one Shackelford; and again, Oct. 19, 1733, witnessed a deed from Richard Buckner, of St. Mary's parish, Caroline county, gent., to William Strother, of King George county, part of a patent conveyed by Augustine Smith to said Richard Buckner and Col. John Catlett.

July 1, 1735.—Thomas Catlett witnessed sale of two lots in Fredericksburg, Spotsylvania county, to Hancock Lee, of Spotsylvania, by the trustees: Col. Henry Willis, John Taliaferro and John Waller, gents.

March 14, 1733.—Will of Richard Buckner, gent, presented by executors, Elizabeth and Richard Buckner, and proved by oath of Thomas Catlett.

*Caroline County Records.*

1730.—Among justices of county court were Thomas Catlett, William Taliaferro and Richard Buckner; and in 1734, present, Thomas Catlett and John Catlett, justices.

June 13, 1735.—The justices were Thomas Catlett, John Catlett, Jonathan Gibson, William Taliaferro, John Taliaferro, Richard Taliaferro, Francis Thornton, Nicholas Battaille and others. Thomas Catlett, of Caroline, died in 1739; wife, Martha, executrix.

Sept. 5, 1687.—Francis Taliaferro and wife, *Elizabeth Catlett*, a deed to John Battaille, 300 acres, reciting that "Col. John Catlett, in his last will and testament, did bequeath 300 acres each, of this tract, to his two daughters," viz: *Elizabeth* and *Sarah Catlett*. Sarah married Robert Taliaferro, brother of Francis, above.

*Book 13, 295.*—1726. John Catlett, Jr., of St. John's parish, Spotsylvania, 400 acres in Spotsylvania, on the Rapidan. (He was from St. Mary's parish, Essex county.)

1728.—John Catlett, Jr., of St. Mary's parish, Essex county, 400 acres in Spotsylvania.

1715.—John Catlett, 358 acres in Stafford county. In 1726 his lands mentioned as joining *Thomas Helm*, in Stafford, and in 1730 his lands joined also John Maden in Stafford.

1805.—John Catlett and G. and S. Rennolds, a trust deed to Benj. Thos. Newben. (*Essex Records.*)

Mrs. Annie Catlett Bullock, the daughter of Patrick Robb and Elizabeth (Fitzhugh) Catlett, and granddaughter of John Gibson Catlett (the sixth John in direct descent), and who lives at Guinea, Caroline county, Virginia, has inherited the "*old Catlett Bible*" with records of two generations, which she has furnished for this work. She writes: "I have heard there was another generation included, but one of the old great-grandmothers, who was left a widow, although young and pretty, being anxious to conceal her age, relentlessly destroyed it—so the legend goes." In another letter she writes: "The 'Green Hill' estate once belonged to my father, who inherited it from his father, John Gibson Catlett. I send you some very old papers to read. They are curious on account of their antiquity."

The oldest of these very ancient papers is the original deed given to Col. John Catlett, in 1666, by John Spearman and his wife, Susannah, to the "Green Hill" estate, which has descended through the male line directly to Mrs. Bullock's father. It is so ancient and interesting that it is inserted in full below.

The next is a survey of some land made for the second Col. John Catlett, 11th January, 1688, and gives as a reason for the survey that he "finds his patents of ye land going to decay," 1,364 acres.

The next is the original will of William Catlett, son of the first Col. John, made on the 11th day of April, 1677. This will is given elsewhere.

Another is a copy of a deed of 3,640 acres of land made by Alex. Spotswood, Lieutenant-Governor, at Williamsburg, Va., to Robert Carter, of Lancaster county, on the 22nd of January, 1718. These lands were in the fork of Rappahannock river and adjoined the lands of Col. Catlett; hence an official copy was furnished the latter.

The next, an indenture made on the fourth day of January, MDCCXXX, between John Catlett, gent., of Caroline county, to John Catlett, Jr., of the same county, planter, conveying one moiety of tract of land purchased by him and Richard Buckner, gent., of Augustine Smith, gent., is interesting, since both the signatures of "*J<sup>o</sup><sub>n</sub> Catlett*" and Mary Catlett (Mary Grayson), his wife have attached a *seal in red wax, an antelope's head, erased*. No Arms of the Catlett family have been found, but this seal, coupled with the gift to his son John of his "*silver seal*," in the will of the second Col. John Catlett, is significant of armorial bearings.

The will of the third John Catlett, of Caroline county, made the 4th of June, 1730, and witnessed by Jonath. Gibson, George Todd and Robert Lindsay, is also among these valuable papers.

The following is the deed in full to a part of the original tract known as "*Green Hill*," the remainder having been previously purchased of John Prosser:



1666.

Know all men by these p<sup>nts</sup> that I *John Spearman* for The consideration of three thousand three hundred pounds of good Tob<sup>o</sup>. the Receipt whereof hereby acknowledged & Contented therewith, have bargained & Sold and doe by thee p<sup>nts</sup> give grant bargain & sell from me & my heires

Unto *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* gent his heires & ass's for Ev<sup>r</sup>. two hundred acres of Land lying in the *Freshes of Rapp<sup>a</sup>.* county on the Southside the River beginning at a m<sup>k</sup>ed white Oake at a m<sup>k</sup>ed oake at the Mouth of a Creeke called by the Name of the *Golden Vale* being a pcell of Land belonging to a Greater Patent of *John Prossers* & running from the afores<sup>d</sup>. White Oake into the Woods w<sup>th</sup>. a lyne of trees that parts the s<sup>d</sup>. Land formerly *John Gelletts* deced, 320 p So. West thence through *John Prossers* Land now the Land of *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* So. West 400 p thence N. West 63 p thence No. East 400 p thence So: East 43 p butting on the Miles End of The Land formerly *John Gelletts* thence No. East 315 p to the creeke, thence to the place begann Near the Creeke side 20 p, to Say in all two hundred acres that I, *John Spearman* doe acknowledge to give grant Bargain sell from me & my heires unto *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* Gent. his heires & assignes for Ever. To Have and to Hold the s<sup>d</sup>. two hundred acres of Land w<sup>th</sup>. all Immunities Rights Titles privileges & pffitts whatsoever to him the s<sup>d</sup>. *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* his heires & assigns for Ever w<sup>th</sup>. Sufficient Warranty in as full & ample Manner as may be Collected out of a Conveyance made to me *John Spearman* from *John Prosser* & his wife *Martha*, dated the 15 of August 1665.

Moreover I, the S<sup>d</sup>. *John Spearman*, & *Susannah* his wife doe Covenant & grant for themselves & their Heires unto *Coll<sup>o</sup>. Jn<sup>o</sup>. Catlett* his heires & assignes that they have Good & Lawfull Title at the Sealing & Delivery of these p<sup>nts</sup> Unto the afores<sup>d</sup>. parcell of Land & that they will make acknowledgm<sup>t</sup>. in the County Court Court of *Rapp<sup>a</sup>.* of this their Act & Deed & give Livery & Seizin According to Law—

I, the said *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* his heires & assignes discharging such Quitrents as are Imposed on the said Land according as is Expressed in the *patt. to John Prosser of 1750 acres dated the 20th of July 1660.*

In Witness whereof I *John Spearman* & *Susannah* my wife have to these pnts sett o<sup>r</sup>. hands & Seales this 24th day of Aug<sup>t</sup>. 1666.

Sealed Signed & deliv<sup>d</sup>.  
in p<sup>nts</sup> of Us

*Alex: Fleming.*  
*Walker Howard.*  
*John Prosser.*

JOHN SPEARMAN

SUSANNAH SPEARMAN

Signed

☐ [Seale]

Signed

◇ [Seale]

Memorand This first day of September 1666

This Deed of Sale was acknowledged before us by John Spearman and Susannah his wife to the Use & pp behoof of *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* & his heires for Ever according to the true intent & meaning of the Law in Such Case pvided.—

Recognit<sup>l</sup>. Cor Nobis]

ALEX: FLEMING

HUMP: BOOTH

Recordat<sup>l</sup>. in Com Rapp<sup>a</sup>. 12<sup>o</sup>. dies Septemb<sup>r</sup>. is 1666

P ROB<sup>r</sup>. DAVIES Cl. Curp<sup>rd</sup>.

I Susannah Spearman doe Constitute and appoint *Xp<sup>r</sup> EdRington* to acknowledge all my Right Title & Interest of two hundred acres of Land Sold by me & my Husband unto *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett* to say my right & Title as to my thirde or Dower for the w<sup>ch</sup>. I doe Acknowledge myself fully satisfied by *Coll<sup>o</sup>. John Catlett*. In witness whereof I have Sett my hand & Seal this 24<sup>th</sup> day of Aug<sup>st</sup> 1666

Test:

Signed

SUSANNAH SPEARMAN  $\diamond$  [Seale]

*Alex: Fleming*

*John Prosser*

Recordat<sup>l</sup>. in Com Rapp<sup>a</sup>. 12<sup>o</sup>. die: 7<sup>bris</sup>. 1666

P ROB<sup>r</sup>. DAVIES Cl. Curp<sup>rd</sup>.

Starting with Jno. ye younger, d. before 1626 (when his widow, Sarah Catlett, 24 years old, Mar. (II) Lodowick Rowzee, aged 36, and bachelor, and doctor of physicks), and Sarah, his wife, who furnished their *only* son, Col. John Catlett, as the immigrant to Virginia in 1650. Col. John appears to have married before coming to Virginia, since there accompanied him Thomas and Nicholas, apparently his sons, and since no mention is made of his wife, it is presumed she died before he left England. He was accompanied by his half-brother, Ralph Rowzee, and together they patented lands, and also a half-brother, Edward Rowzee. Thomas and Nicholas Catlett, though coming over at the same time, did not patent lands until later, showing them to be minors. Thomas Catlett was witness in 1661, and Nicholas patents lands and records his mark for hogs in 1665. Col. John, Thomas and Nicholas are found associated closely in all the early records, and unless proven to the contrary it is reasonable to assume that both Thomas and Nicholas were sons by a deceased wife.

Col. John Catlett came to Virginia in 1650 and settled upon the banks of the Rappahannock river. He came from Sittingbourne parish (Kent county), England, and doubtless gave this name to his new church parish. As shown above, he was a man of great importance, if not of distinction. He was presiding justice, burgess, sheriff, colonel of militia, and of the vestry. He was one of three commissioners to settle the boundary line between Virginia and Maryland, with Edmund Scarborough and Richard Lawrence, the last a distinguished Oxford graduate. He seems to have been an expert surveyor, and the records of Maryland show much work done by him in that State.

## DESCENDANTS OF COL. JOHN CATLETT, THE IMMIGRANT, AND WIFE, ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD.

He was born before 1626, probably about 1622, and doubtless married in England before coming over, and had two sons, Thomas and Nicholas. He mar. (II) 1657, Elizabeth Underwood, widow of Col. Francis Slaughter, whom she mar. 1653, and by whom had one son, Francis Slaughter, Jr. After the death of Col. John she mar. (III), 1671, Rev. Amory Butler, d. 1678. Mrs. Butler d. 1673, and in her will mentions her four Catlett children.

### *Abstract of Will of Mrs. Elizabeth Butler. .*

"To son, Francis Slaughter, furniture of chamber, except

"To dau. Sarah, a chest of drawers and except further

"To son John, a close stool.

"To Son Francis Slaughter, to be delivered when he reaches 19 years of age, and shall not dispose of same without consent of Ex and Overseers, all goods, money, plate, rings and tobacco, mentioned in an account now in hands of Dan'l Gaines, and one negro boy, an equal share of sheep, pewter, crepe and iron; also a great chair and small couch and 1 chest and such things in my house as my mother gave me by will.

"To dau. Elizabeth, bed and furniture in the dining room, the press and cushion thereon, the great looking glass, drawing table and Turkey carpet, a child bed, turning blankets, five baskets, my wedding ring, my biggest diamond ring, my gilded bodkin, and necklace with biggest pearls, a small Bible, a silver sucking bottle and my small cabinet.

"To dau. Sarah, two of my biggest stone rings, small pearl necklace, silver bodkin, new trunk and napkin press, a small Bible, a small Testament, a dram cup, my wedding ring and oval table.

"To son John, small diamond ring, map in dining room, a rapier, great cutlash, pair of silver buttons and a pair of silver buckles, antimonial cup.

To son, William, one small cutlash, a ring with a stone inamelled with blue, my *silver seal* and wearing linen.

"To sons John and William, all the books mentioned in inventory, to be equally divided according to their father's will.

<p>"To my sons John and Wm. Catlett,</p> <p>"To my daus.,</p>	}	<p>All of my plate, except-</p> <p>ing three spoons marked</p> <p>with names of owners, to be equally divided; all of my pewter, brass, linen and other household stuff, except what is given Francis</p>
---	---	---

Slaughter, with a bed to each son and Elizabeth, except two suits of damask, which I give to my two daus, are to be equally divided.

"To my thre sons, a carbine each.

"To the four children of my deceased husband, John Catlett, my grey mare with her increase.

"To my two daus., delivery of former legacies at 17 years or marriage.

"To my cousin (nephew), Wm. Underwood, the elder, one stoned colt out of sorrel mare.

"To my cousin (nephew), Humphrey Booth, chest with goods that was my mother's.

"To my cousin (niece), Catherine Booth, one silver caudle cup that was her grandmother's, and if she dies, to Bro. Humphrey.

"ITEM.—If Francis dies, my children get his former and present legacies. If my Ex. breaks up housekeeping, household stuff bequeathed my children shall be packed and locked up, and linen and other things in each trunk be forthwith locked up until time of delivery. All household stuff to Francis be kept by itself.

"To sister Pierce, mourning ring of twenty shillings value in England.

"If my Ex. surrenders my estate, Mr. Dan'l Gaines, if he has the children, shall have the estate, provided, he gives good security.

"ITEM.—My Ex. shall supply tobacco required for my children's education, now in England, according to my husband's will, to provide when they come home from school for their accommodation, the bringing of them to Virginia.

"Wearing clothes sent for last year, as profits of my tobacco, on arrival shall be locked up in my cask and kept for my two daus., to be divided between them, and the rest my Ex. may have for household uses.

"Money in hands of Jeffries and Mumford be used for bed and furniture for son Francis, in lieu of one his father-in-law owes him, and two small silver tankards (if it holds out) to be added to plate for children of my deceased husband.

"ITEM.—My children's Est. to be kept entire and not parted until their legacies become due, and if the court takes the estate out of my Ex.'s hands my children shall altogether be maintained, well educated and provided for with profits of their own Est. and my thirds and profits remain in my Ex.'s hands until they come of age.

"ITEM.—I appoint my husband, Amory Butler, sole Ex. and guardian of my children, and cousin (nephew), Capt. Thos. Hawkins, my bro., Edward Rowzie, and Mr. Dan'l Gaines overseers, provided if said Ex. does not educate and keep them well that Mr. Daniel Gaines shall be guardian of my children, my Ex. allowing sufficient maintenance according as my overseers and Ex. shall determine. If Mr. D. Gaines die, Cousin (nephew) Hawkins to take the children. If Ex. embezzles or forsake the country, my overseers

shall call him to account and make him pay out of his own estate or yield up my estate to Mr. Gaines.

"ITEM.—Ex. do for son Francis with profits of the Est. in lieu of one his father-in-law did owe him.

"ITEM.—Of the cattle that were my mother's and now in keeping of Thos. Kirk, I give two females to Sister Pierce's children and two females and eight steers to Bro. Booth's children, said steers and increase of heifers to be disposed of by my Ex. to purchase a negro woman to be delivered when they become of age, mortality excepted.

"ITEM.—If my Est. is taken out of my Ex.'s hands in a half year, and it shall be short, must be made good out of increase of negroes, and if not enough, out of my thirds of profits.

"ITEM.—To beloved husband, a bed and furniture and mourning ring of 22 shillings value in England.

"ITEM.—After legacies paid, any remainder of my thirds except profit paid over to my children.

"ELIZABETH BUTLER. [*Seal*]

"Witness: Thos. Lucas, Sen.  
Jno. Dawson."

Col. Catlett was killed by the Indians while defending the fort at Port Royal in 1670. Port Royal is on the Rappahannock river, in Caroline county, Va., opposite Port Conway. His children were:

- (1) John,<sup>2</sup> b. 1658, d. 1724.
- (2) Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. 1663, d. 1710.
- (3) Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. 1666, d. 1726.
- (4) William,<sup>2</sup> b. 1670, d. 1698.

(2) \*Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. 1663, mar. Francis Taliaferro, d. 1710, son of Robt. Taliaferro, the immigrant, who settled in Gloucester co. in 1650, and his wife, Sarah Grymes, dau. of Rev. Charles Grymes. Issue: Francis, d. y.; John, of the "Mount"; Robt., d. s. p.; Wm., who mar. Ann. Walker, of Urbana; Richard; Elizabeth, mar. Thos. Stribling, and Agatha.

On Sept. 5. 1687, Francis and Elizabeth Taliaferro made a deed to John Battaille for 300 acres of land, reciting that Col. John, in his last will and testament, did bequeath the said land, 300 acres, to his two daughters. (Essex Records.)

This, together with the reference to his will in Mrs. Butler's will, shows that the immigrant, Col. John, made a will, though not found among Court Records.

(3) Sarah<sup>2</sup> mar. 1682 Robt. Taliaferro, d. 1688, brother of Francis, and had one son, Robt.

---

\* In 1684 it is ordered that Elizabeth Catlett, having attained the age of 21 years, by legacy from her mother shall receive one-fourth of money in hands of M. & J., London. (Essex Records.)

(4) \* William,<sup>2</sup> b. 1670, d. 1698, mar. Elizabeth Thompson, d. 1710, who mar. (II) Wm. Moseley. Wm. Catlett's will is given below. It leaves his wife executrix. His only child, Elizabeth, was born after death of her father, as noted in the will of her mother, probated in Essex co. 1710, mentioning son, Wm. Moseley, daughter, Mary Moseley, and daughter, Elizabeth Catlett, born after her father's death, to have her father's effects when 18 years old.

In 1688-9, will of Jno. Thompson, of Surry co., James River, gives to his sister, Elizabeth Catlett, wife of Wm. Catlett, £50.

Nothing further is known of this Elizabeth Catlett.

*Will of William Catlett, of Essex, Sittingbourne Parish, Gent.,  
11th April, 1697.*

"I give my soul, etc.

"My will is that my debts be paid by my executors.

"To my dear wife ye land I now live on, 300 acres, provided she live to have a child, and that ye child be called by ye name of Catlett. If my wife have a child I give to ye said child, whether male or female, all of my lands not bequeathed, etc.

"ITEM.—If my wife should dye without a child by me my nephew Wm. Slaughter shall enjoy possession of ye land called Richland, lying by ye land of Ralph Rowzy.

"ITEM.—If my wife dye childless I give to my nephew Thomas Catlett ye lands I now live on, if he should come of age, if not, to Elizabeth Catlett his sister.

"ITEM.—If my wife be childless I give to my two nephews Robt. and Francis Taliaferro 400 acres upon ye Long Point.

"ITEM.—I give to my dear Bro. John all my books except such as my wife shall except.

"ITEM.—To my nephew Wm. Slaughter 1 negro man when he shall arrive at age of 21.

"ITEM.—To my nephew Robt. Taliaferro my rapier, pistols and ten shillings.

"ITEM.—To my nephew Francis Taliaferro a young mare.

"My dear and loving wife, my sole executrix, to whom I give and bequeath my whole estate. I mean my personal estate, of what nature soever.

"Testi:

WILLIAM CATLETT.

"Wm. Thompson (bro. of wife).

"ffras, Slaughter (half-bro. of Wm. C.).

"Robt. Payne (mar. Catherine, sister of wife).

"Catherine Payne (sister of wife)."

Elizabeth Catlett qualified on above will 1699.

\* In 1692-3, Wm. Catlett, having reached 21 years, will receive one-fourth of the money in hands of M. & J., London (Essex Records). ["M. & J." above were initials of Mumford & Jeffries, large and wealthy merchants in London.]



Mrs. Elizabeth Catlett mar. (II) Wm. Moseley and died 1709, and left the following will:

*Will of Elizabeth (Catlett) Moseley.*

"1. Son Wm. Moseley, dau. Mary Moseley and dau. Elizabeth Catlett (born after death of her father) to have a ring that was her father's and 3 silver spoons and my pearl necklace, to be delivered to her at age of 18. Dau. Mary a similar legacy. I give all my books not yet bequeathed to be equally divided between my three children. Sole Executor Bro. Samuel Thompson.

"Trustees, Bro. Ed. Moseley, Jno. Hawkins and Wm. Thompson.

"Ex. 30th Xber 1709, prob. 10 Feb. 1709/10."

Will of Lawrence Catlett, 27th October, 1724, probated 19th January, 1724/5, mentions wife Alice, and bros. John and Thomas. His wife and father-in-law, Francis Thornton, his executors. Jno. Roy and Robt. Smith, witnesses.

This Lawrence was oldest son of the 2nd John Catlett, who is usually referred to as "the 2nd John."

**Desendants of Col. Jno. Catlett the Second.**

John,<sup>2</sup> known as the 2nd John, was the only son of Col. John Catlett and his wife, Elizabeth Underwood, to leave male issue. It is thought that this John married twice and that Lawrence, and perhaps Elizabeth, were by his first wife, who, it is believed, was a daughter of Major Lawrence Smith, of Bacon's Rebellion. There are deeds recorded in Spotsylvania co. to Jno. Catlett, Jr., and Richd. Buckner, in 1722, from Augustine Smith, the son of Major Lawrence.

Jno<sup>2</sup> certainly married Elizabeth Gaines, daughter of Dan'l Gaines, who is believed to have married Miss Rowzie, half-sister of Col. Jno. Catlett the imgt., since Capt. Dan'l Gaines, in his will (Essex co.), Aug. 18, 1682, mentions wife "Margaret," and "orphans of Col. Jno. Catlett to be paid out of the negroes who belong to his estate," and calls Jno. Catlett "his kinsman," and directs that "children of Col. Jno. Catlett to remain with my wife until they come of age or until she married."

Again, in 1671, Mrs. Elizabeth Catlett, widow of Col. Jno., gave power of attorney to Mr. Dan'l Gaines, and also later made him "overseer of her will" and to have main charge of the children (1673). After a suit in May court, 1673, between Rev. Amory Butler (who married the widow of Col. John Catlett) and Capt. Thos. Hawkins, who married the sistr. of Mrs. Jno. Catlett, Dan'l Gaines took charge of the Catlett children and Rev. Butler of the estate. (All from Essex Records.)

Col. John<sup>2</sup> Catlett was burgess (1693-1702), and justice of the peace (1692), coroner (1700), president of court, sheriff (1705)

for Essex co. He patented lands extensively in Spotsylvania co. and elsewhere. He gave power of attorney to John Mumford (June 16, 1701), of London, to sell all my lands at Sittingbourne, in Kent co., Eng., and at Radwischeim, which he inherited from his father. His will, dated 1724, is given below:

*Issue.*

(1) Lawrence,<sup>3</sup> d. 1724, mar. Alice Thornton, dau. of Francis Thornton. (She mar. II James Taylor, b. 1705, d. 1784, and left Taylor issue.) Lawrence, d. s. p. 1724. Will Oct. 27, 1724, prob. 19th. Jany, 1724/5. (See above.) Subsequently there was a deed made to his widow "Alice" of slaves and signed by Jno. Catlett, Thos, Catlett of Essex, Francis Conway of Essex, Jno. Taliaferro of Spotsylvania, and Rowland Thornton of King George co. Witnesses: Jno. Catlett, Jr., Chas. Taliaferro, Jr., and John Battaille. (Essex Records.)

(2) Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 6, 1689, d. 1751, mar. Rowland Thornton of "Crowes," King George co., b. 1685, d. 1748, who was J. P. of said county and had issue, among others:

(a) Alice,<sup>4</sup> mar. Jno. Fitzhugh, b. 1727, d. 1819, son of Henry and Susannah (Cooke) Fitzhugh of Belvoir, and had, among others, Elizabeth, b. 1754, d. 1825, mar. 1770 Capt. Francis Conway, b. 1748, d. 1794, and had Elizabeth, b. 1783, d. 1853, mar. 1802 Lawrence Catlett (See below). The above are believed to be by his first wife. By Elizabeth Gaines he had

(3) John,<sup>3</sup> mar. (I) —Taliaferro, (II) Mary Grayson. (See below.)

(4) Thomas,<sup>3</sup> mar. Martha ————. He died 1739 and his wife Martha administered upon his estate in Caroline co. He was sheriff of Essex co. 1716, J. P. in Caroline co. 1739, and patented a goodly quantity of lands. (See Thomas branch, below.)

(5) Mary,<sup>3</sup> mar. Dec. 22, 1708, Jno. Taliaferro,\* of Snow Creek, b. 1687, d. 1744, and had a daughter, Margaret, mentioned in Col. Catlett's will.

(6) Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> d. 1760, mar. (I) 1718 Francis, b. 1697, son of Col. Edward Conway, will April 12, 1733; (II) Jno. Moore, will

---

\*Mr. John Taliaferro was a frontiersman, as per his testimony given before the commissioners to settle the boundary between the Colony of Virginia and the royal grant by King James of the "Northern Neck" to Lord Culpepper, which had descended to Lord Fairfax, who had married his daughter. These commissioners were to determine the upper waters of the Rappahannock river. According to Col. Wm. Byrd, of Westover, one of the commissioners on the part of the Crown, as recorded by Rev. Phil. Slaughter in "History of St. Mark's Parish," page 25, the following is his testimony: "Jno. Taliaferro, Gentleman, aged forty-nine years, saith about the year 1707 he came to live where he now lives above 'Snow Creek,' nine miles below the falls, and there were then but three settlements above his house on the south side of the river. He had been acquainted with the fork of the river above twenty-four years and that one of the forks was called South River until Governor Spotswood, above twenty years ago, named the south branch 'Rapidan,' and it has ever since been so called." The final decision of the boundary gave Lord Fairfax the original county of Culpepper, now included in the present counties of Culpepper, Madison and Rapahannock.



prob. 1759 in King George co. By first marriage were Catlett Conway, mentioned in Col. Catlett's will, and Eleanor Rose, b. 1732, mar. 1749. Col. James Madison, Sr., who were parents of President James Madison, b. March 5, 1751, at Port Conway, on Rappahannock, opposite Port Royal. Rebecca Moore's will, 6th Nov., 1759, prob. 8th March, 1760.

(7) Margaret,<sup>3</sup> to whom her father bequeathed his home-place, "Green Hill," and 1,800 acres on the freshes of the Rappahannock river, married late in life John Gibson, of Essex. It is said by the historian of the family, Wm. Fitzhugh Catlett, that the above legacies were left upon the condition that she remained unmarried. "She preferred matrimony to patrimony and forfeited her right to above."

Will of the second John Catlett, dated 18th November, 1724, and witnessed by John Elliott, John Evars and John Catlett, gives to his two sons, John and Thomas, and his daughter, Margaret, 1,800 acres in freshes of Rappahannock river, in the county of Essex.

"To son Thos., lands on south side of Cedar creek.

"To dau. Margaret, dwelling plantation.

"To dau.-in-law Alice Catlett, land and four negroes.

"To son John, household furniture and some stock.

"To granddau. Martha Taliaferro, some negroes, with son John as her trustee.

"To dau, Margaret, household and kitchen furniture and some land.

"To son Thomas, all of my land purchased by me and Rowland Thornton, of Micajah, and Richd. Perry, being part of mortgage from Chas. Smith, Micajah Perry, Thos. Lane and Richd. Perry.

"To son Thomas, upper part of said purchased land.

"To son Thomas, 600 acres in Spotsylvania co. and 400 acres, part of same tract that I gave to my grandson Catlett Conway.

"To son John, a negro, my silver tankard and silver spoons. silver seal and old damask table cloth and napkins.

"To son Thomas, my clock.

"Rest of personal estate, money, tobacco, cattle, hogs, horses, sheep and whatever else I have not given away, to be divided equally among my said five children, John, Thomas, Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca. Executors, sons John and Thos."

#### **Descendants of John Catlett the Third.**

Descendants of third John, d. 1739, who is believed to have mar. (I) Mary or Elizabeth, dau. of Jno. Taliaferro, and had a son, John 4th, of age at father's death 1739, who in his will mentions "John and my minor children," and names his son John and brother Thomas as executors. He mar. (II), 20th October, 1726, Mary Grayson, of Spotsylvania co., Va. He witnessed a deed in 1724 and

signs "Jno. Catlett, Jr., and in 1730 he made a deed to his son, Jno. Catlett, Jr., and signs himself "Jno. Catlett, Gent." He was of the vestry of St. George, 1738.

*Issue.*

(1) By first marriage he had John,<sup>5</sup> b. circa 1705, d. Dec. 13, 1744, to whom he made a deed in 1730; mar. Sept. 25, 1727, Alice Gibson, d. Mar. 15, 1761, daughter of Jonathan Gibson, justice and burgess for Caroline, 1736-38-40. He was of Orange co. and of vestry of St. Mark's. His will, Mar. 28, 1744, prob. 1745, recorded in Richmond co. (See below.)

*Issue by Second Marriage (Mary Grayson).*

(2) Mary<sup>4</sup> mar. Jonathan Gibson, who had lands in King George co., in 1748, and had issue, among others, Catlett, who mar. Martha Ball, whose mother was a dau. of Chas. and Mildred (Thomson) Washington. Jonathan Gibson was sheriff of King George co., 1736; tobacco inspector at a warehouse on Rapp. river, opposite Roy's, in Caroline.

(3) Judith,<sup>4</sup> one of the sponsors of President Madison, 1751, mar. John Bowie, of the "Hill," Caroline co., Va., and had dau., Catherine, mar. Col. Jas. Pendelton and had nine children, among them, Catlett, died unmarried, and Catherine, mar. Archibald Tutt. (See Slaughters, St. Mark's.)

(4) Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> one of sponsors for President Madison, 1751.

(5) Benjamin<sup>4</sup> sold in 1762 lands to Jas. Garnett, in Caroline, and a suit in same county in 1762. No further information of him.

(6) Reuben,<sup>4</sup> living in N. E. part of Caroline co. in 1776.

(8) William<sup>4</sup> mar., 1765, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Wm. and Martha (Taliaferro) Fitzhugh. Nothing further known of him. No descendants have been found of either Benjamin, Reuben or William.

Will of 3rd John Catlett, dated 14th June, 1738, prob. June 3, 1739, gives:

"To son John, five shillings.

"To son Benjamin, tract of land I now live on and tract I bought of Jno. Todd.

"To son Reuben, tract called Mamum Oak Quarters.

"To son William, 500 acres in Orange co.

"To wife, 1/7 part of personal property and at her death equally divided between my six children, who receive balance of personal, viz: Mary Catlett and Judith and Eliza A. Catlett, and three sons, Benjamin, Reuben and William Catlett.

"Bro. Thomas Catlett and son John Catlett, Exs."

Witnesses: Jonathan Gibson, Geo. Todd and Robt. Lindsey.

Will of 4th John Catlett, dated 28th Nov., 1744, probated 28th March, 1745, gives:

"To dau. Elizabeth some negroes, furniture and a black mare called Nelly Clare.

"Wife to live on any of my land during her life or widowhood.

"To my four sons, Lawrence, Jonathan, Thomas and George, land I now live on, to be equally divided when Lawrence comes of age.

"To my son John all lands in Caroline co., and in case he dies before he becomes of age then to Lawrence.

"Rest of estate divided equally between wife and five sons, John, Lawrence, Jonathan, Thomas and George."

Wife, son and Jonathan Gibson, executors. Wife Alice renounced will and claimed dower.

**Descendants of John, d. 1744, Mar., Sept. 25, 1727, Alice Gibson, d. March 15, 1761, of Orange County, Va. (the Fourth John).**

(1) Child born dead.

(2) Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> b. Mar. 25, 1729, mar. — Johnson, who lived but a short time.

(3) Sarah, b. Jan. 15, 1731, d. April 18, 1732.

(4) John,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 8, 1733, d. Dec. 9, 1789, mar. Elizabeth Thornberry. (See below for descendants.)

(5) Sarah, the second of this name, b. Sept. 8, 1735, d. Sept. 17, 1743.

(6) Lawrence, b. July 23, 1737, will prob. June, 1782, mar., 1760, Mary, dau. of Kemp Taliaferro, d. 1749, and wife, Mary Thornton, settled at "Locust Grove," near Stevensburg, Culpepper co., Va.

Kemp Taliaferro was son of Charles, and his wife, Ann, dau. of Matthew Kemp, and grandson of Jno. Taliaferro, "the Ranger," and his wife, Sarah, dau. of Major Lawrence Smith, of Bacon's Rebellion. He was of vestry of St. Mark's parish. For descendants, see below.

(7) Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1739, sells to his bro. Lawrence, in 1770, his part of a tract left to Lawrence, Jonathan, Thomas and George, surveyed and divided in 1764. In this deed he signs from King William co., joined by his wife, Elizabeth, and witnessed by Jno. Quarles, Wm. Aylett and Jno. Catlett (son of Thos.). Who was this Elizabeth, his wife, is not known, nor his descendants, but in King William Records lands and negroes are assessed to Samuel Jones Catlett from 1798 to 1810, to Jonathan Catlett from 1802 to 1810, and to Ann Catlett from 1805 to 1819. It is highly probable that these are descendants of Jonathan and suggests that his wife was a Jones, possibly daughter of Samuel Jones.

Miss Laura Lenoir Norwood, of Lenoir, N. C., in a letter seeking information relative to the Catlett family, says that in the olden days there were several intermarriages between the "Jones," of Orange co., Va., and the Catletts. It is highly probable that the wife of Jonathan was Elizabeth Jones. It is also probable that Sam'l Jones Catlett or Jonathan Catlett may be ancestor of the following and other Catletts now found in and around Richmond, since none are found to-day in King William county. The following are given, with others, in and around Richmond, unclassified:

*Descendants of Wm. Samuel Catlett and First Wife, Elizabeth Beasley, of Spotsylvania County.*

- (1) Jno. L., b. 1862, d. July 6, 1913, in Goochland Co., mar. Jennie R., and lives in Richmond, and has: (a) Clarence D., (b) Horace L., (c) Bessie, (d) Louise, (e) Ruth.
- (2) Mary Ellen, mar. ——— Britt and lives in Richmond. Issue: (a) William, (b) Maurice, (c) Russell, (d) Beatrice, (e) Otis, (f) Lucy.

*By Second Wife, Sarah C. Garnett.*

- (3) Philip, mar. Florence Carter, and lives in Caroline Co. Issue: (a) Julian, (b) Elmo, (c) Dewey.
- (4) Muscoe Russell, d. July 9, 1910, mar. 1890, Julia Brown, of Cumberland Co., who mar. (II) W. L. Toone, of Richmond. Issue by first marriage: (a) Gertrude, mar. Lewis Heath and lives in Richmond; (b) William J., (c) Curtis, (d) Ella.
- (5) Morris, mar. Mrs. Maud Harlow and had one son, Robert.

The following live in Richmond and have not been classified: Charles M. Catlett, Eugene Catlett, Russell Catlett.

The following from the Caroline Records perhaps belongs here: "Married, by Rev. R. H. W. Buckner, Robt. S. Catlett to Kitty Ann Lafoe, May 19th, 1849."

(8) Thomas,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1741. He entered Rev. Army, 1776 and the following is his record from *Heitman*: "Ensign 2nd Va., 19th Feb., 1776; 1st lieutenant, 26th Nov., 1776; capt.-lieut., 11th March, 1777; capt., 8th March, 1779. Killed at Waxhaws 29th May, 1780."

This company, as it stood March 1, 1776, according to Saffel: Morgan Alexander, capt.; Marquis Calmes, 1st Lieut.; Thos. Catlett, 2nd lieut.

Campbell, in his "History of Virginia," says Major Catlett was killed at Guilford Court House, N. C. A search everywhere, in military records at Richmond and Washington, failed to sub-

stantiate this assertion. It is presumed he referred to Capt. Catlett, killed in Buford's defeat by Tarleton at Waxhaws, S. C. A land warrant was issued to his brother John, as per following extract: "June 26th, 1783, Capt. Thos. Catlett, of Va. Continental Line allowed 4,000 acres, paid to Jno. Catlett, heir and legal representative of Capt. Thos. Catlett, Dec. 5." (Land Warrants Rd., Va., Book I, page 211.)

In 1837 the following memorial was presented:

*"To His Excellency:*

"The memorial of Lawrence Catlett, Robt., Willy Ann, Mary, Peter (Patrick), Washington, Fitzhugh, Thomas, Evelina and Elizabeth Catlett and Sarah Thornton, all of Caroline co., and Samuel Catlett, of Fauquier, being nephews and nieces and only heirs at law of Capt. Thos. Catlett, who was a citizen of Caroline co. when he entered the Rev. Army. \* \* \* He entered army very early in the war, was appointed Capt. and was killed by the enemy at the battle of Bluford's (Buford's) defeat.

Signed: Lawrence Catlett.  
Samuel Catlett.  
Washington Catlett.  
Fitzhugh Catlett.  
Thomas Catlett.  
Evelina Catlett.

Sarah A. Thornton.  
Eliza Catlett.  
Robt. G. R. Catlett.  
Patrick Catlett.  
Willy Anne Catlett.  
Mary E. L. Catlett.

"Lawrence Catlett personally appeared and made oath, &c.

"F. W. Battaille, J. P."

This paper is endorsed on back:

*"Thos Catlett.*

"Service from 2nd Feb., 1776, to 3rd Nov., 1783. Deducting amt. formerly received for 3 yrs. services D. Campbell, 4,000 acres 26th June, 1783, Ensign 2nd Feb., 1776, killed at Buford's defeat."

The following Bounty Warrants in the State Library:

"Certified that Captain Thomas Catlett entered the Army February 2nd, 1776, as an ensign, and continued in service till May 29th, 1780, when he was killed in action at Waxhaws, S. C.

"SAMUEL HAWES, Lt. Col.

"Jany. 17th, 1782."

"Capt. Thomas Catlett served in the Rev. Army from February 2, 1776, to Nov. 23, 1783. Heirs: Lawrence Catlett, Washington Catlett, Fitzhugh, Thomas, Evelina, Washington, Sarah A. Thornton, Elizabeth C., Robert G. R., Patrick R., Willy Ann, Mary E. L."

Report of House of Delegates, 1835, Doc. 6, p. 80:

"Thos. Catlett enlisted Feb. 5th, 1776, continued in service to May 29th, 1780. See certificate of Lieut. Col. S. Hawes. His

heirs received in 1783 4,000 acres of land for three years' service. Entitled to additional Bounty Land. Service should be estimated from Feb. 2, 1776, to April 22nd, 1783."

"House of Delegates, May 31st, 1779.—Warrant to Capt. Thomas Catlett for provisions &c for his company from King William County, per P. R., and account book, 1779."

"Company as it stood March 1st, 1777: Thomas Catlett, 2nd Lieut."

*Revolutionary Soldiers*, Vol. 4: "Thomas Catlett, Captain Infantry 322,16,8. received by Mr. Gilchrist Jan. 4, 1783."

From land books at Richmond, Va., we find the following:

"28th Mar. 1853.—Thomas Catlett allowed additional 699 acres on account of service from 2nd Feb. 1776, to Nov. 3rd, 1783.

"GEO. W. STEPHENS, Assignee."

This warrant was paid to Thos. L., Geo. W., Willy Ann, Mary E., Robt. G. R., Susan, Edwin C., Patrick R., Elizabeth F., Thos. C., Jno. F., Mary C., Sarah T., Elizabeth G., and Wm. F., Catlett and Sarah Ann and Maria Evelina Thornton, heirs at law of Capt Thos. Catlett.

15th January, 1854, Warrant No. 9619 issued for 585 acres to Samuel Catlett and the heirs generally of Elizabeth and Alice Buckner, heirs at law of Thos. Catlett, deceased, captain in Continental Line. (Book 3, 573.)

(9) George,<sup>5</sup> b. May 6, 1743, d. Sept. 13, 1814, was lieutenant in Navy during the Revolution. Campbell, in his history, page 723, says: "Geo. Catlett, Lieut. in Marines, and in the brig 'Mosquito,' Capt. Harris, in a voyage to the West Indies, 1781, was captured by the British frigate 'Ariadne,' after taking two prizes, and carried with others to Barbados, where they were confined in jail and in prison ship. They were taken to England and incarcerated in Fortune Jail at Gosport, where they were cruelly treated. They escaped and returned to America, and again bore arms against the enemy."

The following extracts are taken from the State Library:

*Ms. Vol. Rev. Soldiers*, No. 5:

"George Catlett, Lieut. Infantry, received pension, himself, March 12, 1785."

"April 25th, 1838. Bounty granted to the heirs of Lt. George Catlett of the Navy. He was Lieut. of Marines March, 1776; went to sea in brig Mosquito in 1776; was captured and imprisoned in England till 1781, when he escaped and returned to the United States and enlisted in the Land Forces as Lieutenant of Infantry; and continued in service till Siege of Yorktown, then retired. He



lived in Port Royal and his children were William, Colin B., George, Harriet and Ann E."

From Land Warrants of Richmond we find:

"On Feb. 1st, 1834, Geo. Catlett, Lieut. in Navy, allowed 2,666 acres through Geo. T., Colin B., Harriet and Ann E. Catlett, his children, and Lucy Catlett, his wife.

"On May 18th, 1838, Geo. Catlett allowed 1,333 acres additional to same."

Lieut. Geo. Catlett lived at Port Royal, Caroline co., Va., and in 1788 held office of searcher of vessels. (Calendar Papers.)

He mar. (I) Eleanor Johnson, no issue; mar. on May 11, 1798 (II) Lucy Beverley Buckner, of "The Neck," d. Nov. 11, 1855, dau. of Wm. and Dolly (Roy) Buckner, and had issue:

- (a) Harriet Thronton,<sup>6</sup> b. 11th April, 1799, d. Aug. 11, 1873; unmarried.
- (b) George Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 4th Aug., 1801, d. 29th Sept., 1842; unmarried.
- (c) Wm. Aylett,<sup>5</sup> b. 9th May, 1804, d. 29th June, 1833; unmarried.
- (d) John Gibson,<sup>6</sup> b. 30th Mar., 1806, d. 1809, aged three years.
- (e) Colin Buckner,<sup>6</sup> b. 24th Mar., 1808, d. Aug. 9, 1856, mar., June 27, 1840, Ellen Bankhead Thornton, of "Olmsby," Caroline co., dau. of Griffin and Ann (Harrison, nee Fitzhugh) Thornton, and had issue. (See below.)
- (f) Ann Eliza,<sup>6</sup> b. 20th July, 1811, d. June 18th, 1880; unmarried.

Descendants of Colin Buckner<sup>6</sup> and Ellen Bankhead (Thornton) Catlett are:

- (a) Geo. William,<sup>7</sup> mar. Lucy Garnett Brooke, of Essex Co., dau of Wm. Hill and first wife, Jane Lawrence Brooke, and had:
  - (1) Wm. Brooke,<sup>8</sup> electrical engineer, of Richmond, Va.; mar. Anne Shepherd, of Richmond, and has Anne and Shepherd. They have Lieut. Geo. Catlett's Bible and have kindly furnished dates above.
  - (2) Lucy Brooke,<sup>8</sup> mar. Herman Pollard, and has Herman and Alice.
  - (3) Ellen Bankhead,<sup>8</sup> d. y.
  - (4) Hattie Brooke,<sup>8</sup> d. y.
  - (5) John Allen,<sup>8</sup> d. y.
- (b) Lucy Beverley,<sup>7</sup> mar. (2nd wife) Wm. Hill Brooke, of Brooke's Bank, Essex co., Loretto P. O. She has furnished much information relative to this branch. Issue:
  - (1) Ellen Bankhead,<sup>8</sup> mar., 1890, Henry Latané, son of Dr. Griffin and Ann (Govan) Fauntleroy, and had (I)

- Wm., (II) Harriet Tunstall, (III) Henry Latané, (IV) Mary Gordon, (V) Ellen Garnett.
- (2) Harriet Catlett,<sup>8</sup> mar., 1890, Robt. Bruce Fauntleroy, son of Capt. Virginius Hillman and Mary Peachy Fauntleroy, and had (I) Stuart Baylor, (II) Ellen Perry, (III) Lucille Beverley, (IV) Virginius Hillman, (V) Wm. Garnett, (VI) Anne Brooke, (VII) Mary Peachy, (VIII) Francis Downing, (IX) Robt. Bruce, (X) Julian Hill.
- (3) Ann Eliza,<sup>8</sup> mar., 1894, Latané Sale, son of Chas. and Mary Susan (Latané) Sale, and has (I) Chas. Latané, (II) Beverley Brooke.
- (4) Geo. Colin,<sup>8</sup> d. y. (5); Maria Whiting,<sup>8</sup> d. y. (6); Hill Beverly,<sup>8</sup> d. y. (7); Colin Bankhead,<sup>8</sup> d. y.
- (c) Harriet Thornton,<sup>7</sup> mar. Alexander Tunstall, d. s. p.
- (d) Ann Gordon,<sup>7</sup> unmarried.
- (e) Robt. Maurice,<sup>7</sup> unmarried.
- (f) Alice Gibson,<sup>7</sup> mar. Wm. Bagby, of King and Queen, and had (1) Eliza Ware,<sup>8</sup> (2) Wm. Catlett.<sup>8</sup>

**Descendants of Lawrence<sup>5</sup> (Married in 1760) and Mary Tallafarro Catlett.**

In will, June 30, 1782, recorded in Culpepper co., he mentions wife Mary and seven children, viz: Mary, Kemp, Thomas, Sarah, Alice, Nancy and George. Names wife Mary and two sons, Kemp and Thomas, and James Pendleton executors. There is a deed in Culpepper Records, dated 4th of January, 1770, from Jonathan Catlett, his brother, and wife Elizabeth, of King William co., to Lawrence Catlett, his part of 340 acres of 1,528 acres left by his father, John Catlett, d. 1744, to his sons, Lawrence, George, Jonathan and Thomas. Witnesses to deed in King William co. were Jno. Quarles, Wm. Aylett and Jno. Catlett (son of Thomas).

This tract of 1,528 acres was on the Great Fork of the Rappahannock, on the north branch of Mountain Run, called "Jonas Run," and was divided as follows, July 21, 1768: Jonathan, 340 acres; Thomas, 400 acres; George, 448 acres, and Lawrence, 340 acres. The vestry of St. Mark's parish met at the house of Lawrence Catlett in 1770 to decide upon the location of a glebe. Tracts of Francis Slaughter and Geo. Catlett had been recommended; they selected the former.

*Issue of Lawrence Catlett.*

- (1) Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. 1761, d. 1816, mar. (I) Dr. George Yates, surgeon in the Revolution. His will, dated Nov. 15, 1788, mentions wife, Mary Catlett; bro.-in-law, Kemp Catlett; son, Lawrence Catlett Yates, and grandson, Geo. Yates, of Caroline Co., Va.



From his will, he had a grandson, Geo. Yates, therefore must have been previously married. Mary mar., (II) in 1790, Major Reuben Zimmerman, d. 1811, son of Frederick and Sarah Morgan Zimmerman, and had issue. (See "Zimmerman, Waters and Allied Families," page 7.)

- (2) Kemp,<sup>6</sup> b. 1765, d. April 4, 1813, of dropsy of the heart, mar. June 16, 1790, Sallie Zimmerman Pierce, b. June 5, 1774, d. Aug. 15, 1842, at Darlington, S. C., and had issue. (See below.)
- (3) Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 1765, a soldier in the Revolution, and received in 1835 a pension, then 70 years old. Little is known of him; he is probably the father of Albert Catlett, who mar. Lucy Pollard Dec. 26, 1807, according to the records of Culpepper co., Va.
- (4) Sarah,<sup>6</sup> b. 1767, mar. Sept. 7, 1798 (2nd wife), Robt. Toombs, of Ga., and had Lawrence, a half-brother of Hon. Robt. Toombs, the distinguished orator, statesman and soldier of Ga.
- (5) Alice,<sup>6</sup> b. 1769, d. Jan., 1796; unmarried.
- (6) Ann<sup>6</sup> (recorded always as Nancy), b. 1770, mar. Major Jno. Chevis, of Spotsylvania, and brigade inspector during Revolution. No issue.
- (7) Geo. W.,<sup>6</sup> b. 1772. After his father's death he moved to Augusta, Ga., where he became a Judge and amassed a fortune, and died unmarried, and his estate distributed among charities, so a relative was informed by Hon. Robt. Toombs, of Georgia.

**Descendants of Kemp and Sallie Zimmerman (Pierce) Catlett.**

Kemp Catlett was a friend and neighbor of Thomas Jefferson and lived in a large brick house upon grounds of present University of Virginia, which, it is said, he sold to Mr. Jefferson. In Henning's Statutes, Vol. 16, page 212, Kemp Catlett, Gent., was one of the trustees of the town of Milton, Albemarle Co., Va. They had issue:

- (1) Lawrence<sup>7</sup> Taliaferro, b. April 30, 1792, d. — in Fairmount, Ill., mar. Jan. 8, 1718, Sallie Nelson Harmon, b. April 10, 1792, of Staunton, Va. (See below.)
- (2) William,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1793, mar. Dec. 6, 1818, Polly Seay, and d. s. p.
- (3) Thomas Kemp,<sup>7</sup> b. May 11, 1796, died before 1845, mar. Dec. 6, 1832, Caroline Ann Crosby. He was a presiding elder of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, and lived and died in Abingdon, Va. Issue: Thos. Kemp,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug., 1835, no other information of him; Fannie,<sup>8</sup> mar. — Long.

Sumner's "History of Washington County, Virginia," of which Abingdon is the county seat, has the following: "At a session of the court in January, 1863, Rev. Thomas Catlett was appointed

agent of the county to go to North Carolina to purchase cotton, yarn and domestic for the destitute families of the soldiers of this county." This shows that Thos. Kemp followed in the footsteps of his father and became a minister of the Gospel, but we have no further information of him or his descendants.

- (4) George Washington,<sup>7</sup> b. July 10, 1798, mar., in Alexandria, Va., Margaret Murray, a widow, néé McDonald. He moved to Jackson, La., engaged in planting, and died there. Issue:
  - (a) Georgiana,<sup>8</sup> mar. Henry Clark and had (I) Susan Ann,<sup>9</sup> mar. Wm. Love and had William; (II) Charles,<sup>9</sup> (III) Clinton,<sup>9</sup> (IV) a daughter.<sup>9</sup>
  - (b) Margaret,<sup>8</sup> mar. Louis Pulliam and had Margaret,<sup>9</sup> who mar. — Jackson and had Catlett<sup>10</sup> Jackson.
  - (c) Eliza,<sup>8</sup> mar. (I) Eugene Brady and had Eugene,<sup>9</sup> killed by an Italian; (II) Isaac Hooper. No issue.
  - (d) Flora,<sup>8</sup> mar., (I) — White, no issue; (II) Isaac Hooper and had Irene Stone,<sup>9</sup> mar. Harry Beck Hill, of Hartney, Montana, and has (I) Flora Virginia,<sup>10</sup> (II) Lydia Beck,<sup>10</sup> (III) Irene Catlett.<sup>10</sup>
- (5) Mary Ann,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1800, d. s. p. in Darlington, S. C.
- (6) Robert,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1802, d. s. p. of bilious fever, Aug. 9, 1830, in Darlington, S. C.
- (7) Reuben Pierce,<sup>8</sup> b. July 30, 1804, mar. Virginia Winter, sister to Mrs. Gov. Foote, of Miss., and d. s. p. June 28th, 1833, at Clinton, Miss.
- (8) John Catlett,<sup>7</sup> b. May 20, 1807, at Charlottesville, Va., mar. in Jackson, La. (whither he had moved with his brother Geo.), April 22, 1834, Mary Elizabeth McDonald, whose mother was Agnes Spink, dau. of Dr. Patrick Spink, of Jamaica. Jno. Catlett died in Jackson, La., April 15, 1853. (For issue, see below.)
- (9) Sarah Pierce,<sup>7</sup> b. June 16, 1809, mar. Rev. Louis DuPré, of Darlington, S. C., where she died s. p.

**Descendants of Lawrence Taliaferro<sup>7</sup> and Sallie Nelson (Harmon) Catlett.**

They moved to Bloomingburg, Ohio, in 1835, and from there to Fairmont, Ill., in 1844, where they died. Issue:

- (1) Maria Louise,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 31, 1817, d. 1892, mar., 1837, Wm. Sanford Carr, of North Carolina, who, in 1854, moved to Illinois, and had issue: John, b. 1839; Elizabeth Sarah, b. 1841; Wm. Sanford, b. 1843; Mary Louisa, b. 1845, now Mrs. Julian, of Urbana, Ill.; James Hess, b. 1847; Carrie, b. 1849.
- (2) Matthew Kemp Taliaferro,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1820, d. Sept. 23, 1853, mar., 1843, Elizabeth Anderson, and had issue:

- (a) Joseph Lawrence,<sup>9</sup> b. 1844, of Broadlands, Ill., mar. Haunah Rush, and had (I) Thos. B.,<sup>10</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1868, mar. —, and has issue; (II) Addie M.,<sup>10</sup> b. April 10, 1870, mar. —, and has issue; (III) Lucy V.,<sup>10</sup> b. July 28, 1880, mar. —, and has issue.
- (b) Nancy,<sup>9</sup> b. 1846, d. 1950.
- (c) Emma,<sup>9</sup> b. 1848, d. 1850.
- (d) Hettie,<sup>9</sup> b. 1850.
- (e) Kemp,<sup>9</sup> b. 1853.
- (3) Mary Ann Catherine,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 1821, d. 1897, mar. three times, (I) Albert Booker, no issue; (II) James Lee, issue Theodosia,<sup>9</sup> d. y.; (III) Wm. Davis, no issue.
- (4) Hiram Harmon,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1823, d. Feb., 1902, mar., 1858, Lou Roudebush, and had issue:
  - (a) Nellie Taliaferro,<sup>9</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1859, mar. Geo. Clarence Adams, and had (I) Marjorie,<sup>10</sup> b. 1886, mar. Perry Howe; (II) Marian,<sup>10</sup> b. 1886. All live at 775 Garland street, Los Angeles, Cal.
  - (b) Blanche Lewis,<sup>9</sup> b. 1862, d. 1864.
  - (c) George Roudebush,<sup>9</sup> a banker in Fairmount, Ill., b. Aug. 23, 1864, mar., 1890, Bertie V. Tilton, and has: (I) Shirley Tilton,<sup>10</sup> b. 1891, mar., 1913, Effie Wehrman; (II) Kemp Roudebush,<sup>10</sup> b. 1897, a student in college at Granville, Ohio. They live at Fairmount, Ill.
  - (d) Hiram Harmon,<sup>9</sup> Jr., d. y.
  - (e) Percy Lawrence,<sup>9</sup> b. 1870, mar., 1904, Elizabeth Fairclough, of Pennsylvania, and they now live in Arkansas. Issue: Donald,<sup>10</sup> b. 1906, and Philip,<sup>10</sup> b. 1911.
  - (f) Corinne Marguerite,<sup>9</sup> b. 1875, mar., 1904, George W. Le Fever, and live at Olney, Ill.
- (5) Harold Alexander,<sup>8</sup> b. June 5, 1826, d. 1902, mar., April, 1858, Elizabeth H. Boulware, "a woman of strong intellect and character," and had issue:
  - (a) Oren,<sup>9</sup> b. 1859, mar. Mary Morrison and lives at Modesta, Ill.
  - (b) Boulware,<sup>9</sup> b. 1861, mar. Nora Newlin, and has issue: Roland,<sup>10</sup> b. 1891; Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> Stanley,<sup>10</sup> Eugenie,<sup>10</sup> Robert,<sup>10</sup> and an infant; all living at Wiluka, Okla.
  - (c) Michael,<sup>9</sup> d. y.
  - (d) Robt. Lee,<sup>9</sup> b. 1865, mar. Rosa Nicholson, and had issue: Gilbert,<sup>10</sup> b. 1897; Thelma,<sup>10</sup> b. 1901; and live at Scottsville, Ill.
  - (e) Jno. Shotwell,<sup>9</sup> d. y.
  - (f) Portia Louise,<sup>9</sup> b. 1879, mar. Dr. Wulwur, and have twins, Elizabeth and Esther, and live at Willisville, Ill.
  - (g) Wilfred Hall,<sup>9</sup> b. 1881, mar., 1904, Archa Gones, and had issue: Dorothy, 1905; Herald, 1907; Kathlyn,

- 1909; Theodora, 1911; and John W., 1915, and live at Fairmont, Ill.
- (h) Lucius Harman,<sup>9</sup> b. 1884, mar. 1907, and has Margaret, 1908, and infant, d. y., 1915, and live at Scottsville, Ill.
- (6) Wm. Lewis,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 22, 1828, d. Oct. 4, 1844.
- (7) Robt. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1831, d. Jan., 1832.
- (8) Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 8, 1833, d. 1905, mar. 1850, Alonzo Stearns. Issue: Edwin, b. 1852; Jester, b. 1853, mar. Emma Dougherty. Issue: Dorance, and live at Winchester, Ind.; Herman, b. 1853, of Fairmont, Ill., mar. Anna Gerling, and has Frances, b. 1891, mar. Cash Frazier, and Mildred b. 1895; Lawrence Taliaferro, b. April 18, 1860, mar. Millie Perry; Clement, b. Dec., 1862, mar. Ella Yerkes, and lives at Fairhaven, Mo., and has Vernon, Hester, Rena, Alonzo, and two other children; Herbert, b. 1865, mar. Lillie Hawkins, and live at Guthrie, Okla. Two children, Clyde and Lucille.
- (9) Virginia Lawrence,<sup>8</sup> of Fairmont, Ill., b. May 16, 1835, and still lives and has furnished the above accurate account of the descendants of her brothers and sisters, mar. (I) April 2, 1860, Joseph Reese and had:
- (a) Jeannette L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1864, mar., 1886, Chas. B. Tilton, and has Claude Enoch, b. Nov. 16, 1887; Nina V. Tilton, b. June 11, 1890; Walter J., b. June 23, 1894, student at University of Illinois; Julia E., b. Sept. 2, 1897, student in high school; Edith Ruth, b. Nov. 27, 1902.
- Virginia Lawrence mar. (II) April 17, 1873, Dr. C. E. Lamon. No issue.
- (10) Caroline,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1838, d. July 23, 1852, s. p.
- (11) Sophia L.,<sup>8</sup> b. May 7, 1840, d. 1868, mar., 1862, Reese Davis, of Maryland, and had:
- (a) Virginia R.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1863, mar. Frank Allsworth, and had Paul,<sup>10</sup> John,<sup>10</sup> Herald,<sup>10</sup> (d. y.) and twins, Frank<sup>10</sup> and Walter.
- (b) Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 1865, mar., 1886, Dr. Frank Van Dorn, d. 1887.
- (12) Lawrence Taliaferro,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 9, 1843, d. 1854.

**Descendants of John,<sup>7</sup> b. May 20, 1807, and Mary Elizabeth McDonald Catlett, of Jackson, La.**

**ISSUE:**

- (1) Sarah Agnes,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1833, d. 1905, mar. (I) Nov. 3, 1853, Daniel Boone Pinson, of Wilkinson co., Miss., and had: (a) Nancy Eliza, mar. (I) Alex Sebastian Pipes, and had Lillian, mar. Eugene Barham, of Oak Ridge, La., and had Mary Elizabeth, Garnett, Wm. McKowen, Sarah, Eugene and a son; (b)

Alex Sebastian, mar. Bertie McIntosh, no issue; (c) Sarah Agnes, unmarried; (d) Mary, d. y.

Eliza mar. (II) Abner Wimberly; no issue.

- (2) Reuben Pierce,<sup>8</sup> b. 1837, member Co. C, 2nd Regiment, Confederate Army, Sibley's Brigade; wounded at Glorietta, Mesillon Valley, New Mexico, and died in hospital at Santa Fé 1862, from amputation of leg, aged 25 years.
- (3) Mary Eliza,<sup>8</sup> mar. April 5, 1866, Clark Wm. Miller, and had:
  - (a) Jno. Catlett,<sup>9</sup> mar. a Spanish lady and had Jno. and one other son. They live in Mexico.
  - (b) Mary Eliza,<sup>9</sup> d. y.
  - (c) Wm. Clark,<sup>9</sup> mar. Mary Bartlett, of Dallas, Texas, and had Wm. Clark, Mary, Jennie, Alberta, all living in Seattle, Wash.
  - (d) Merrick McDonald,<sup>9</sup> mar. Fannie Ellis, of Cleveland, Texas, and now live in Los Angeles, Cal., and have Madeline and Jno. Ellis.
- (4) Virginia Zimmerman,<sup>8</sup> b. 1844, d. 1912, mar., Oct. 12, 1875 (2nd wife), Judge Rufus King Howell, of Supreme Bench of Louisiana, and living at "Afton Villa," West Feliciana Parish, La. Issue:
  - (a) Wm. Catlett,<sup>9</sup> mar. Beatrice Hubert, of New Roads, La., and has Garnett Claudia.
  - (b) Garnett Catlett,<sup>9</sup> mar. Lena Webre, widow of Ed. Newsham, of Baton Rouge, La., and has Virginia Zimmerman.
  - (c) Robt. Catlett, mar. Minnie Boyd, dau. of Col. Thos. D. Boyd, president of La. State University. No issue.
  - (d) Mary Catlett, d. y.
- (5) John,<sup>8</sup> b. 1845, died at Port Hudson in 1863, member of Signal Corps under Capt. Youngblood, aged 18 years.
- (6) Corinne Lawrence,<sup>8</sup> b. 1847, d. Aug. 10, 1913, mar. (2nd wife) Sept. 25, at Afton Villa, La., Paul J. Christian, d. 1913, and had:
  - (a) Lelia,<sup>9</sup> a teacher in Manual Training School of New Orleans, La.
  - (b) Sarah,<sup>9</sup> mar. Dr. Joseph H. Slaughter, of Bogalusa, La., and has Jane Philips.<sup>10</sup>
  - (c) Corinne,<sup>9</sup> a teacher in Franklin, La.
  - (d) Jno. Catlett,<sup>9</sup> United Fruit Co., of New Orleans, La.
- (7) Wm. Robert,<sup>8</sup> b. 1860, d. 1877. Twin with
- (8) Kemp Taliaferro,<sup>8</sup> a large planter of St. Landry parish, b. 1860, mar. Annie Littell, of Opelousas, La., and had:
  - (a) Wm. Robert,<sup>9</sup> drowned in Alexandria, 1908.
  - (b) Jno. Littell,<sup>9</sup> mar. Willie Haw, of Morrow, La., and now a sugar chemist in Cuba.

- (9) Louisiana John, the distinguished professor of mathematics in Sophie Newcomb College of New Orleans, La.

**Descendants of John, b. Oct. 8, 1733, d. Dec. 3, 1789, and Mar. Elizabeth Thornberry (the Fifth John).**

- (1) Jno. Gibson (the sixth John), b. March 10, 1780, d. Jan. 16, 1837, mar. Dec. 4, 1795, Ann Robb, b. Jan., 1777, d. 1853, dau. of Jas. and Lucy (Waring) Robb. (Lucy Waring was dau. of Frank and Lucy (Cocke) Waring and Lucy Cocke was dau. of Secretary Wm. and Eliza (Catesby) Cocke, of Williamsburg, Va. Issue:
- (a) John James,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 30, 1796, d. April 27, 1823, unmarried. He was a medical student in 1823 at Maryland University, and presumably died while studying medicine.
  - (b) Emma Robb,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1799, d. Sept. 3, 1800.
  - (c) William Ann,<sup>7</sup> b. April 23, 1783, d. Sept., 1878, unmarried.
  - (d) Robt. Gilchrist Robb,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1808, d. Mar. 9, 1879, unmarried.
  - (e) Mary Elizabeth Lucy,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1811, d. Oct. 6, 1878, unmarried.
  - (f) Patrick Robb,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1814, d. May 14, 1890, mar. Eliza Fitzhugh Catlett, dau. of Thos. L. and Mary (Fitzhugh) Catlett, and was the last owner of "Green Hill," the original home of the Catletts. Issue: (1) Ann Maria, mar. Jas. Edgar Bullock, of Spotsylvania co., and had Bernice Robb, mar. Ed. Hennen Scott, of Isle of Wight co; Edgar Duncan, mar. Myrtle Long, of Brunswick co.; Page Bowie, mar. Hazel Dean Chase, of Denver, Col.; Jesse Cave, mar. Mary Augusta Miller, of Mathews co.; Park Farley, mar. Gregory Preston Smith, of Caroline co. (2) Edward Thornton, mar. Mary Nelson Catlett, and had Robt. Nelson, mar. Sally Durette, of Caroline co; Bessie Fitzhugh, Edward Henry, unmarried. (3) Jno. Gibson, d. y.; (4) Margaret Robb, d. y.; (5) Robert Robb, unmarried.
  - (g) Agnes Ellen,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1817, d. Nov. 28, 1836, unmarried.
- (2) Lawrence,<sup>6</sup> b. 1776, d. 1843, of "North Garden," mar., 1802, Elizabeth Conway, b. 1783, d. 1832, dau. of Capt. Francis and Elizabeth (Fitzhugh) Conway, and had issue:
- (a) Jno. Francis,<sup>8</sup> b. 1803, d. 1821.
  - (b) Jonathan Gibson,<sup>8</sup> b. 1805, d. 1805.
  - (c) Elizabeth Gibson,<sup>8</sup> b. 1806, d. 1821.
  - (d) Thos. Conway,<sup>8</sup> b. 1808, d. 1865; never married.



- (e) Ellen Madison,<sup>8</sup> b. 1811, d. 1883, mar. Frank W. Bat-taile and had seven children.
  - (f) Mary Conway,<sup>8</sup> b. 1814; unmarried.
  - (g) Sarah Taliaferro,<sup>8</sup> b. 1815; unmarried.
  - (h) Edwin Conway,<sup>8</sup> b. 1818; never married.
  - (i) Susan Fitzhugh,<sup>8</sup> b. 1820, mar. Wm. J. Jones. No issue.
  - (j) Jno. Francis,<sup>8</sup> b. 1823, d. 1852, mar. Mary McColgar, and had Arthur, mar. Fannie Glass.
  - (k) Elizabeth G.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1825, d. 1859.
- (3) Samuel,<sup>6</sup> d. 1843,\* mar., 1800, Charlotte Madison, dau. of Geo. Madison, and had :
- (a) James Madison,<sup>7</sup> b. 1814, d. Dec. 19, 1890, who gave his name to Catlett's Station and was railroad agent until his death, mar. Laura Marsteller, of Fauquier Co., b. 1828, d. Sept. 12, 1906, and had (1) Charlotte, b. Oct. 15, 1853, d. y.; (2 and 3) Nancy and Samuel Gibson, twins, b. Sept. 12, 1855; Samuel Gibson, d. y.; (4) James Madison, b. April 11, 1857, mar. Fannie T. Tredick, sister of Edward Tredick, president of Nye & Tredick Co., manufacturers of knitting machines, Philadelphia, Penn. She died Jan. 1, 1914. Mr. Catlett has been connected with Nye & Tredick Co. for 30 years and has his residence at Haddenfield, N. J. Issue: An-narell Madison, mar. Robt. Thos. Wood, and has one dau., b. Oct., 1814; Mary Wendell, mar. Wm. Henry Snowden Alexander and live in Philadelphia, and has one dau., b. 1917; Edward Tredick, b. 1889 and lives with his father; Frances Louise, b. 1895. (5) Mary Stuart, b. Sept. 22, 1863, on the night of Gen. Jeb. Stuart's famous raid through Catlett's Station, hence her name Stuart, and she mar. Frank E. Allen and lives in Florida. (6) Laura C., b. June 17, 1866, mar. A. J. Burgess and lives at old home at Catlett's Station.
  - (b) Samuel Gibson,<sup>7</sup> of Catlett's Station, mar. Elizabeth McCormick, of Fauquier Co., Va., and had Charlotte Vivian, d. y.; Lewis M., lives with his mother at Cat-lett's Station; Samuel Gibson, Jr., mar. a lady from Holyoke, Mass.
- (4) Thomas Lawrence,<sup>6</sup> d. July 1821, of "Locust Hill," Guinea Station, Caroline Co., Va. He is the author of the letters to Jno. C. Bowie, his cousin, recently published by *Virginia His-torical Magazine*, one from "Green Hill," July, 1917, the other from Richmond, Sept., 1818. He mar., May 28, 1810, Maria,

\* There is a deed recorded in Culpepper Co., Va., from Samuel Catlett and wife, Charlotte, legal heirs and representatives of Geo. Madison, deceased, to Alvin Herndon, conveying one-seventh interest in 2,600 acres of land.

dau. of Wm. and Sarah (Diggs<sup>1</sup>) Fitzhugh, of "Prospect Hill."  
 "Sarah Diggs was a lineal descendant of Sir Dudley Diggs,"  
 says a descendant of above.

Wm. Fitzhugh mar. (I) Ann Debnam, of Gloucester Co., Va., and had Dr. Wm. Debnam Fitzhugh. He mar. (II) Sarah Diggs, dau. of Col. Edward Diggs, of Bellsfield, York Co., Va., and these were parents of above Maria. Issue:

- (a) Geo. Washington,<sup>7</sup> d. May 28, 1895, mar. Dec. 5, 1845, his half first cousin, Eliza Debnam, d. Dec. 26, 1875, dau. of Dr. Wm. Debnam Fitzhugh, of Fauquier Co., Va., and his first wife, Patsy Taliaferro, of Orange Co., Va., and had issue: (1) Pattie Julia, living at the old home at Port Royal, Va., and has furnished valuable information relative to the family. She has in her home portraits of her father and mother and grandmother, Maria Fitzhugh. (2) Elizabeth Fitzhugh, lives with her sister at Port Royal; (3) Rosalie Taliaferro, d. Aug., 1908, mar., 1872, Wm. Henry Washington, d. Sept. 11, 1886, of King George Co., and had Rosalie Meade, mar., 1897, her cousin, Fielding Ashton Berry, and has Ella Meade, Varna Maguire, Rosalie Catlett, Wm. Alexander and Fielding Lewis Ashton; Eliza Fitzhugh, Virginia Grymes, mar., 1906, her cousin, Horace Ashton Fitzhugh; Henry Thacker, mar. Nov. 25, 1914, Mary Stuart Grymes; Susan Gordon, Wm. Henry. (4) Geo. Washington, professor in Wilmington, N. C., and mar. Margaret McElhany, of N. C., and has issue: (1) Margaret, mar. Oct. 3, 1906, Clarence Rowe, and had Geo. Catlett; (2) Eliza Fitzhugh, d. y.; (3) Geo. Fitzhugh, of New York, mar. (I) Jennie A. Hodgson and had Jennie A., mar. (II) Lillian Styron, of N. C.; (4) Sarah Cowan, mar. Paul L. Cantwell and had John Lucas, Margaret McElhany and Paul L., Jr.; (5) Susan Howard, mar. Lieut. John Hutson, of the navy, and has Joan.
- (b) Wm. Fitzhugh,<sup>7</sup> who wrote a brief history of Catlett family, mar. Eleanor, dau. of Walter C. Winston, of Auburn, Culpepper Co., Va., and had: (1) Walter Winston, d. y.; (2) Thos. Washington, d. in Chesterfield Co., June 25, 1909, mar. Kate Worcester, no issue; (3) Eleanor Virginia, d. 1880, mar. Benjamin Hart and had Leonard, Ada Winston, d. 1873, and Ada Winston.
- (c) Maria Evelina,<sup>7</sup> mar. Edward Coles Thornton, and had (1) Thos. Catlett, mar. Victoria Gray, is now mayor of city of Warrenton, Va.; (2) Lucy Winston; (3) Mary Anne; (4) Evelina Maria.



- (d) Sarah Ann,<sup>7</sup> mar. Charles W. Thornton. Issue: (1) Maria Fitzhugh; (2) Fitzhugh Catlett; (3) Anthony Rootes; (4) Ellen Bankhead, mar. Clayton Yerby.
- (e) Elizabeth Fitzhugh,<sup>7</sup> mar. her cousin, Patrick Robb Catlett. See back for issue.
- (f) Thomas Lawrence,<sup>7</sup> d. 1879, mar. Nannie Schooler and had: (1) Rev. Wm. Schooler, Baptist minister, Oak Lane, 6605 N. 12th street, Philadelphia, Penn., mar. Mary Custer, of Philadelphia; no issue. (2) Mary Nelson, mar. her cousin, Edward Thornton Catlett; see back for issue. (3) Fannie Page, mar. Charles Bowie, and has William, Nannie, Walter and Frank. (4) Edward Henry, of Summit Station, who furnished the history of Catlett family by Geo. Fitzhugh Catlett and other valuable information, mar. Nellie Eubank, and has Sterling and Vivian.
- (5) Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. 1766, mar., 1789, Henry, d. 1822, son of Thos. and Elizabeth (Taliaferro) Buckner, of Caroline and moved later to Fayette Co., Ky., where he died. (See Buckner Family, page 183.) Issue: Eight children, of whom the youngest, Lucy A. T. Buckner, b. Oct. 14, 1808, d. July 18, 1849, married, Feb. 5, 1829, Jesse D. Winn, b. 1811, d. 1878. Issue, five children, of whom the youngest, William H. Winn, b. Fayette Co., Ky., Jan. 20, 1836, married, 1861, Sarah E. Grubbs, b. 1838, and had six children, among whom Pierce Winn, of Mt. Sterling, Ky., b. Nov. 15, 1868, mar., Dec. 9, 1896, Agnes Thurston Catlett, b. April 7, 1876, dau. of Dr. John Catlett, of Gloucester Co., Va., who married, in Ky., March 11, 1875, Elva Ewing. (See line of John Catlett, of Gloucester Co., Va., in this book.)
- (6) Alice,<sup>6</sup> d. 1828, mar. Peter Ballard Buckner, and moved to Clarke Co., Ky. (Buckner Family, 289.)

1235103

**DESCENDANTS OF MAJOR THOMAS AND MARTHA  
CATLETT, SON OF COL. JOHN AND ELIZABETH  
GAINES, SON OF COL. JOHN AND ELIZA-  
BETH UNDERWOOD THE IMMIGRANT  
IN 1650.**

Descendants of Major Thomas Catlett<sup>3</sup> (second son of second Col. John Catlett<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth Gaines), and his wife Martha, whose surname, after diligent search, remains unknown. Major Thomas d. in 1739 and his wife "Martha" administered on his estate, which was inventoried 7th November, 1739.. (Caroline Co. Records.) He was of the vestry of St. Mary's parish, J. P. in 1732-1735, major and sheriff in 1716, and patented in 1726 a large body of lands in Spotsylvania Co., on the Rapidan, and in 1730 lands in Caroline Co. He had issue:

- (1) Martha,<sup>4</sup> d. 1760, mar. William Hampton, d. 1750, and had issue: (a) Edward, (b) George, mar. Mary Colston; (c) Thomas Catlett, mar. and left descendants in King William Co.; (d) John,<sup>4</sup> d. in Stafford Co. and has numerous descendants in and near Clarksville, Tenn.; (e) Susannah, mar. John Quarles; (f) Frances, mar. Thomas Buckner, of Caroline; (g) Sarah, mar. Richard Durret, of Caroline Co.; (h) William.

Wm. Hampton, d. 1750, and in his will he says: "Lastly I do make my wife Martha Hampton, and my son Edward Hampton, and my wife's brother Mr. Geo. Catlett, the Exe<sup>ors</sup> of this my last Will and Testament," etc., etc. Martha Hampton, d. 1760, leaving her brother, Geo. Catlett, as executor. In Caroline Order Book, March 12, 1761, the court appointed Benj. Robinson, Jr., Seth Thompson, Nicholas Battaile and Frans. Taliaferro to appraise estate of Martha Hampton, widow, deceased. On July 9, 1762, Edward Hampton sued George Catlett for the remainder of the estate of Wm. Hampton, unadministered by Mrs. Martha Hampton. Geo. Catlett d. 1766, and the suit was renewed against his wife Mary in 1769, probably as administratrix of Geo.

- (2) George,<sup>4</sup> d. 1766, mar. Mary Hampton, d. 1769, of Caroline Co. He figured in the suits above given. No issue.
- (3) Thos.,<sup>4</sup> who witnessed will of Humphrey Booth in 1759, but was dead when will was probated in 1763. With his brother John he witnessed will of Francis Taliaferro in 1757. No further knowledge of him.
- (4) James,<sup>4</sup> who witnessed deed (1734) of Benj. Bibb to Humphrey

Booth of lands in Hanover Co. Nothing further is known of him.

- (5) Probably "Frank,"<sup>4</sup> mentioned in Col. Frank Taylor's diary, as quoted by Rev. Philip Slaughter, D. D., in his history of St. Mark's parish, as one of the animated social circle which had its center at Orange Courthouse. This is the only occurrence of the name that we have found. There is a possibility of his being a son of either Benjamin, Reuben, or Wm., mar. Elizabeth Fitzhugh, 3 sons of the 3rd John, and his wife, Mary Grayson, for whom, as before mentioned, no descent has been found.
- (6) John,<sup>4</sup> of King William Co., d. 1802, mar. Mary M. Eggleston (living in 1820), sister of Richard Eggleston, whose mother is said to have been a Jackson. He was J. P. in 1788-93 with Benjamin Temple. In 1773 he advertised a horse taken from John Catlett's pasture in King and Queen Co., near Todd's Bridge, in the *Virginia Gazette*. Again, in same paper, John Catlett, of King William, in June, 1779, has a stray horse to be delivered either to himself or to Mr. Richard Eggleston, in James City Co. John Catlett, of King William, and Christopher Tompkins made, in 1787, commissioners to estimate damage done by the British at St. David's Point. *Virginia Calendar*, IV, 447. Issue:
  - (1) John,<sup>5</sup> of Timberneck, b. 1760, d. 1808, will 3rd May, 1808—an eminent lawyer of King William and Gloucester counties. He bought in 1792 "Timberneck" (the old home of the Mann's and where is now the burying ground containing Mann tombs), from Gov. John Page, of "Rosewell." Mar., in 1780, Ann Walker, b. 1763, dau. of Charles, d. 1764, and his third wife, Lucy (Taliaferro) Carter, of "Cleve," King George Co., Va., and grand dau. of Robt. (King) Carter, and his second wife, Betty Landon. Lucy Taliaferro Carter mar. (II) 1766, Col. Wm. ("Horn") Jones, b. 1734, of Hanover Co., and soon after the Revolution bought "Marlfield," Gloucester Co., the old Buckner home, from Geo. Booth, of Poropotank, whose mother was Ann Buckner, dau. of Col. Thos. and Sarah (Morgan) Buckner, and there died in 1795.
  - (2) Richard,<sup>5</sup> on tax list of King William Co. in 1788-1791, and believed to have died young and unmarried.
  - (3) Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> who first appears on the tax rolls of King William Co., Va., in 1802, and continues to 1820, but is mentioned in later years as of King and Queen Co., Va., where he mar. Mary Gwathmey, whose grandfather was Benjamin Temple. Had issue; see below.
  - (4) Thomas Eggleston,<sup>5</sup> mar. Ann Gwathmey, sister of Mary above, of King and Queen Co. He purchased

- "Barren Point," in Gloucester Co., from Francis Thornton in 1794, where he died. Had issue; see below.
- (5) George,<sup>5</sup> mar. Dec. 23, 1800, Mary Dixon, dau. of John and Eliza Peyton Dixon, of "Airville," and had issue. See below.
  - (6) Nancy,<sup>5</sup> mar. (2nd wife) Jno. (Jack) Taliaferro, and had (a) John,<sup>6</sup> mar. — Dabney, and had George, John and Mrs. Waring, of Essex Co.; (b) Richard;<sup>6</sup> (c) Charles,<sup>6</sup> mar. (I) — Stringfellow, of Fauquier, and had Mrs. Spindle, mar. (II) — Kelly, of Culpepper, and had several children; (d) Frank,<sup>6</sup> mar. — Taliaferro, of Richmond, and had James L.,<sup>7</sup> of Richmond, mar. — Clark, Charles<sup>7</sup> and Fannie,<sup>7</sup> mar. — Higgins; (e) Lawrence<sup>6</sup>; (f) Thomas.<sup>6</sup>
  - (7) Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> mar. Christopher Tompkins, and had (a) Mary Ann,<sup>6</sup> mar. Wm. Kirby, Sr., killed in the fall of the Capital at Richmond, and had Thos.,<sup>7</sup> mar. — Boulware, and had issue; (b) Lizzie,<sup>6</sup> mar. Jno. Wren, Jr., her cousin. See below.
  - (8) Katherine,<sup>5</sup> mar. (I) Aug. 21, 1812, Vernon Metcalf, and had James,<sup>6</sup> b. 1813, d. 1868, mar., 1855, Margaret Harrison, and had Catherin Vernon,<sup>7</sup> b. 1856, d. 1858; mar. (II) — Cobbler. No issue.
  - (9) Martha,<sup>5</sup> mar. Jno. Wren, Sr., and had Jno.,<sup>6</sup> Jr., mar. his cousin, Lizzie Tompkins, and had issue (a) Noelva,<sup>7</sup> mar. Wm. Kirby, Jr., and had issue; (b) Alverton,<sup>8</sup> mar. — — —; (c) Jno. Catlett,<sup>8</sup> mar. — — —, and three others.

The following is the will of Jno. Catlett, of "*Timberneck*," Gloucester Co., Va., made May 3, 1808, prob. July 4, 1808. It was re-recorded 6th March, 1821, after the burning of the clerk's office in 1820, by which all records were destroyed:

*"Imprimis:* I give to my son Charles my Wilson Creek plantation, to him and his heirs forever, but if he should die without issue living at his death, then it is my wish that the said land should be sold by my executor hereinafter named upon such terms as he shall think proper and the money arising from such sale to be equally divided amongst my daughters living at the time of his death.

*"Item.*—To my son John Walker Carter the plantation on which I now live, which was purchased of John Page, also that part of said tract purchased of Dr. Marshall's estate, to him and his heirs forever, but if my said son John Walker Carter should die without issue living at his death, then it is my will that my son Charles should have and possess the said tract of land on which I now live, to him and his heirs forever, and the land which I have given him above to be sold for the purposes aforesaid. It is my further will

and desire that all my children should live with my son, or sons, in my said mansion house plantation so long as they remain single, but it is my intention that my son Charles, when he arrives at the age of twenty-one or marriage, shall take possession of his estate left him above, and not before, nor is he to be entitled to any part of the rents and profits until he is of age or marries, but the said rents and profits are to be for the benefit of all of my children until the arrival of that period. It is to be further understood that when my son Charles shall come to the enjoyment of his estate left him as aforesaid that then he is no longer to live in the mansion house except in the event of his being entitled to the said mansion house plantation by the death of my son John as aforesaid.

*Item.*—I give to my dau. Hetty a mulatto girl called Sally Peters, to my dau. Sally a girl called Courtney, to my dau. Polly a girl called Evelina, to each of my other daughters a maid a piece to be chosen by them, but neither of them is to choose one older than those already given to my other daughters. It is my further wish that all the rest of my estate of what nature or kind soever, including that part of my father's estate which I shall be entitled to at the death of my mother, and the negroes which I shall be entitled to at the death of Mrs. Brooke, shall be equally divided amongst all of my children, but as I have advanced considerable sums of money and am now bound to pay other considerable sums of money for Bartholomew Yates, who hath intermarried with my dau. Sally, and as it is my wish that all of my daughters shall stand on equal footing, I desire that the amount of the money so paid or to be paid by me for the said Bartholomew Yates shall be upon the distribution of my estate deducted from my daughter Sally's portion. But if Bartholomew Yates should think proper to refund to my estate all the money which I shall have paid for him or shall pay himself any money which I was bound to pay, then it is to be understood that his portion is to be lessened only for the amount of money actually deficient. It is my express wish and desire that upon the allotment of my dau. Sally's portion my executor hereafter named shall secure the same to her and her issue by putting it in the power of trustees or otherwise, so as to prevent Bartholomew Yates, her husband, from selling or disposing of the same. It is my further wish that the whole of my estate be kept together for the benefit and maintenance of all of my children until my son Charles shall be of age or married, at which time I wish his portion allotted him, or if either of my daughters should marry, then I wish those so marrying to have their portion. My dau. Sally will be entitled to her portion immediately or at the end of the year, if Bartholomew Yates will pay and reimburse to my estate all the money which I shall have paid or my estate be bound to pay; then I wish him to live at my mansion house until my son John shall be of age or if John should die as aforesaid, and Charles should in that event be

entitled to the said mansion house, then Bar. Yates shall have the liberty of living in said mansion house until Charles shall be of age, but it is to be understood that if the said Yates should live at the mansion house as aforesaid his portion of the negroes and other property is to remain to work on the said plantation for the benefit of all of my children. If the negroes or some one of them should behave himself or themselves very badly, I authorize my executor to sell and dispose of him or them as an example to the others. I do hereby nominate my friend William Jones my whole and sole executor so long as he lives, and if my estate at his death is not distributed among those who are entitled, then I appoint my brother George Catlett my whole and sole executor. I expressly wish and desire that as my children shall be entitled to an allotment of their portion respectively, my aforesaid friend Wm. Jones, with one or two other friends chosen by himself, shall make the said allotment without the interposition of a court of chancery.

"It is not my wish that my executor shall give any security for his executorship, nor do I wish any inventory or appraisement of my said estate to be made.

"In witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and affix my seal this 3rd day of May in the year of our Lord 1808.

"JOHN CATLETT. [Seal]

"Test.:

"W. Taliaferro.

"Dan'l Duval.

"Catesby Jones."

}

**Descendants of John<sup>s</sup> and Ann Walker (Carter) Catlett, of Timberneck, Gloucester County, Va.**

- (1) Henrietta,<sup>e</sup> mar. Benjamin Waller, of Williamsburg, Va., and had issue. See below.
- (2) Sarah,<sup>e</sup> mar. Bartholomew Yates.
- (3) Mary,<sup>e</sup> mar., Dec. 20, 1820 (2nd wife), Col. Robt. Thruston, b. 1783, d. 1857, of "Landsdown." His first wife, Sallie Brown, d. 1818.
- (4) Matilda,<sup>e</sup> mar. (1st wife) Christopher Staats Morris. No issue. By his second wife, Ann Thruston, he was father of Mrs. Nannie Davis, the mother of Hon. Westmoreland Davis, the present Governor of Virginia (1918).

Major Henry Morris (died 1812), of New Kent Co. and of the Rev. Army, married (I) Margaret, daughter of Rev. Samuel Davies, president of Princeton College (and sister of Col. William Davies). He then was living at Petersburg Va. He married (II) Feb. 24, 1744, Christiana Holmes Meredith, daughter of Samuel Meredith, whose wife, Christiana, was a daughter of Richard Gregory and Miss West, a daughter of



Thomas West, of King William Co., Va. Issue of first marriage (Davies): (a) Wm. Henry Morris, married Harriet B. F. C. Gregory, dau. of Roger Gregory; (b) Margaret Davies Morris, mar. Robert Wallis (an own cousin to President Zachary Taylor. Issue by second marriage (Meredith): (b) Richard Gregory Morris, b. Feb. 28, 1795, member House of Delegates, mar. E. H. Yancey, dau. of Major Charles Yancey, of Buckingham Co. Va.; (d) Christopher Staats Morris, of "West End," Gloucester Co. (b. Feb. 28, 1797), mar. (I) Matilda Catlett (*ante*), (II) Ann Harwood Lewis Thruston, dau. of Robert Mynn Thruston and Sarah Brown, of "Landsdown," Gloucester Co. He moved to Hinds Co., Miss. Issue by second wife, Ann H. L. (living in 1918), married Col. Thomas Davis, of South Carolina, parents of the present Governor of Virginia (1918), Westmoreland Davis.\*

- (5) Lucy Taliaferro,<sup>6</sup> d. 1866, mar. Capt. James Baytop, d. 1860, of War of 1812. See Baytop family.
- (6) Ann Walker Carter,<sup>6</sup> mar. John Field and had issue. (See below.)
- (7) Charles,<sup>6</sup> d. unmarried.
- (8) Martha,<sup>6</sup> mar. 1st, Wm. Banks, 2nd, Charles Beverly Thruston; issue by each. (See below.)
- (9) Hon. Jno. Walker Carter,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1803, d. June, 1883, at Timberneck, where he was born and spent his life. He was a lawyer, farmer, member of State Senate, a man of high probity and excellent business capacity. He was a distinguished and honored citizen of Gloucester Co. He mar. (I) 6th July, 1826, Agnes Jane Thruston, d. April 15, 1838, dau. of Robt., b. 1783, d. 1857, and Sarah (Brown) Thruston, of Lansdown, mar. (II), 1844, in Petersburg, Va., Frances King Burwell, b. 1814, d. 1903, dau. of Robt. and Mary Cole (Turnbull) Burwell, of North Carolina. By his first wife he had:

- (1) Sarah Berkeley Brown,<sup>7</sup> b. March 11, 1828, at Lansdown, mar. Nov. 26, 1850, Dr. William Wilmer Nelson, a prominent physician of Gloucester Co., and had (a) Agnes Thruston<sup>8</sup>, d. y.; (b) Elizabeth Nicholson,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; (c) Sally Berkley; (d) Fannie Wilmer;<sup>8</sup> (f) Anne Page,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; Sally Berkeley,<sup>8</sup> mar. (2nd wife) Wm. Todd Robins, d. Oct. 27, 1906, Col. of 24th Va. Cavalry, C. S. A., and had (1) Ruth Nelson,<sup>9</sup> mar. Thos. Christian Gordon, of Richmond, Va., and has Ruth Nelson,<sup>10</sup> Wm. Westmore,<sup>10</sup> Sallie Berkeley,<sup>10</sup> and Thos. Christian;<sup>10</sup> (2) Elizabeth Todd,<sup>9</sup> mar. Maurice J. Lunn, no issue; (3) Augustine Warner,<sup>9</sup> a graduate of West Point Military Academy and now an officer in the U. S. Army, mar. Dorothy Hyde, of South Dakota; (4)

\* Christiana Holmes (above) married, first, Dr. Thomas Cooke, of Gloucester.



Wilmer Nelson,<sup>9</sup> editor and reporter, mar., Oct. 7, 1914, Louise Bowman, dau. Nath Robb and Nellie (Moore) Bowman, of Lynchburg, Va.; (5) Sallie Berkeley Nicholson, mar. Russell Sydnor Crenshaw, of U. S. Navy, and has Wm. Robins.

Mrs. Robins has been Asst. Sect'y of Va. Hist. Society, is a vigorous and spicy writer, an authoress of note and an authority on genealogy. She resides in Richmond.

Fannie Wilmer Nelson,<sup>9</sup> mar. (2nd wife) Horace Wellford Jones, son of Dr. Walter F. and Fannie Wellford Jones, and had Wm. Nelson,<sup>9</sup> d. y.

- (2) Ann Walker Carter,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 9, 1829, at Lansdown, d. Mar. 31, 1895, in Alexandria, Va., mar., Oct. 22, 1849, at "Timberneck," her cousin, Chas. Carter Page Waller (b. March 9, 1822, d. Feb. 6, 1867), of Williamsburg, Va., and had issue: (a) John Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1850, in Williamsburg, Va.; he was a devoted son and brother and lives unmarried in Alexandria, Va.; (b) Hettie Catlett,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 24, 1857, d. y.; (c) Mary Louise,<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 11, 1853, d. y.; (d) Chas. Carter Page,<sup>8</sup> b. April 4, 1854, d. y.; (e) Wilmer Nelson,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1855, d. y.; (f) Agnes Thruston,<sup>5</sup> b. March 31, 1858, d. May 23, 1880, unmarried; (g) Chas. Carter Page,<sup>8</sup> 2nd of name), b. March 2, 1861, mar., Jan. 29, 1884, Ann Joyce. Issue: (1) Chas. Page,<sup>9</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1886; (2) Wilmer Joyce,<sup>9</sup> b. May 25, 1889, mar. Nov. 9, 1910, Courtney Greenough; issue, Courtney Page,<sup>10</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1911; (3) Katherine Carroll,<sup>9</sup> b. Dec. 19, 1893; (h) Ann Stubbs,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1864, d. y., and buried at "Valley Front"; (i) William Page,<sup>8</sup> b. April 21, 1865, d. Dec. 8, 1892, mar., Dec. 16, 1891, Elizabeth Murray Addison, no issue; (j) Robt. Page,<sup>8</sup> b. March 6th, 1867, d. y.

The writer pauses here to pay a grateful tribute to the memory of Cousin Ann W. C. Waller, above. While he was a young student at William and Mary College she was unceasing in her attentions to the writer and his brothers, and carried with her through life our veneration of her noble character. As refugees during the Civil War, she and her family were guests at our home, "Valley Front," where a child, named for my dear mother, was born, and there lies buried.

- (3) Charity Jones,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 29, 1831, d. April 3, 1833.

- (4) Dr. John Robert,<sup>7</sup> b. at Timberneck, Dec. 12, 1835, d

Sept. 29, 1895. He was a gallant Confederate soldier, a member of the 12th Va. Regt., Mahone's Brigade, Army of Northern Va. After the war he removed to Owingsville, Ky., and there married, March 11, 1875, Elva, b. May 28, 1856, dau of Andrew Jackson Ewing and his wife, Lydia Harrison Conner. Issue: (a) Agnes Thruston,<sup>8</sup> b. April 7, 1876, mar. Dec. 9, 1896, Pierce Winn, of Mt. Sterling, Ky. (See page 35); (b) Robert Ewing,<sup>7</sup> of Owingsville, Ky., b. Dec. 12, 1878, mar. Nov. 18, 1903, Emily Barnes Brothers, and had Lucile McClellan,<sup>9</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1906, and Richard Brothers,<sup>9</sup> b. 1906, d. y.; (c) Lucile Ewing,<sup>8</sup> b. March 1, 1887, d. May 28, 1896.

- (5) Wm. Thruston,<sup>7</sup> b. April 9, 1838, d. June 13, 1841.

*Issue by Second Wife, Frances Burwell.*

- (4) Judge Charles,<sup>7</sup> b. July 12, 1845, d. Oct. 7, 1917, a gallant Confederate soldier, member Co. D, 24th Va. Cavalry, county judge and resided at Timberneck, a member of board of supervisors of Gloucester Co., Va., mar. Feb. 16, 1887, at Glendale, Henrico Co., Va., Lucy Chiswell Nelson, b. 1861, d. Dec. 23, 1904, dau. of Reginald Heber and Sallie (Nelson) Nelson, and had (a) Jno. Walker Carter,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1888, grad. Virginia Polytechnic Institute and is now using his scientific skill in developing a prosperous agriculture on Timberneck; (b) Sallie Nelson,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1889, and presides with grace and dignity over the old home; (c) Fanny Burwell,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1891, d. Sept. 15, 1892; (d) Charles,<sup>8</sup> Jr., b. Feb. 24, 1893, mar. in Norfolk, Aug. 23, 1913, Deborah Powell Cockey, dau. of Wm. Warfield and Elizabeth (Jones) Cockey, of Suffolk, Va., issue, Chas.<sup>9</sup> III, b. Nov. 29, 1914; (e) Powell Burwell,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1895 [a twin with Powell, d. y.] (f) Mary Randolph,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 18, 1897, and now a student at college.
- (7) William Burwell,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 29, 1847, d. Oct. 18, 1864.
- (8) Mary Armistead,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1850, mar. Dec. 16, 1873, at Abingdon Church, Maryus Jones, b. 1844, attorney at law, son of Catesby and Mary (Pollard) Jones, of Marlfield. They now live in Newport News. Issue: (a) Wm. Catesby, b. July 30, 1871, a brilliant young lawyer, and died Jan. 25, 1904, after a successful contest for commonwealth's attorney for Gloucester Co. (b) Hetty Catlett,<sup>9</sup> b. May 23, 1877, mar. July 26, 1904, Lewis Boulden, an insurance agent of Newport News, no issue; (c) Dr. Jno. Walker Carter,<sup>9</sup> a distinguished

specialist in eye, ear, nose and throat, of Newport News, b. June 28, 1878, mar. Aug. 31, 1910, at Warm Springs, Va., Charlotte Wilson Stephenson, dau. of Jno. Wilson Stephenson, and has no issue; (d) Anne Burwell,<sup>9</sup> b. July 26, 1880, mar. Dec. 11, 1905, Earnest Garfield Rogers and has Wm. Catesby, Sarah Shattuck, Powell Burwell, Mary Catlett and Elizabeth.

- (9) Hettie,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1852, d. March 31, 1875.
- (10) Powell Burwell,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1854, d., unmarried, July 2, 1894.
- (11) Landon Carter,<sup>7</sup> b. April 18, 1857, grad of Richmond College and now farm demonstrator for Gloucester Co., mar. at Glendale, Henrico Co., Va., Oct. 26, 1893, Letitia Rebecca Nelson, dau. of Reginald Heber and Sallie (Nelson) Nelson. Issue: (a) Landon Carter,<sup>8</sup> Jr., b. Feb. 11, 1898, now a student at University of Va.; (b) Letitia Nelson,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1902, d. July 2, 1904; (c) Mary Mann Page,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 1, 1904; (d) Fanny Burwell,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 30, 1906.

The children of Henrietta Catlett<sup>6</sup> and Benjamin Waller were:

- (1) Chas. Carter Page Waller,<sup>7</sup> mar. his cousin, Ann Walker Carter Catlett. For issue, see back.
- (2) Dr. Wm. Jones Waller,<sup>7</sup> of "Oakwell," mar. his cousin, Martha Catlett Field, and had Ella,<sup>8</sup> mar. (first wife) Horace Wellford Jones and d. s. p. Dr. Waller, in later life, became insane and died in asylum. Mrs. Martha C. Waller mar. (II) Wilson Williams. No issue.

The children of Sarah Catlett<sup>6</sup> and Bartholomew Yates were Chas. Ann, d. unmarried, and Robt., mar. Mary Ann Booth, dau. of Jno. and Mary Ann (Field) Wood, and gr. dau. of Stephen and Ann Booth Field, and had:

- (1) Nancy,<sup>7</sup> d. unmarried; (2) Sally,<sup>7</sup> d. unmarried; (3) Mary Eliza,<sup>7</sup> d. unmarried; (4) Robinette,<sup>7</sup> mar. Jno. Samuel Cook, clerk of Gloucester Co., C. S. A., and had (a) Jno. S.,<sup>8</sup> Jr.; (b) Eliza,<sup>8</sup> mar. Robt. S. Ross.

Children of Mary Catlett,<sup>8</sup> and Col. Robt. Thruston are:

- (1) Mary Carter,<sup>7</sup> mar. Jno. Sinclair, and had: (a) Robt.<sup>7</sup> of Newport News, mar. Cora Banks, and had seven children, only one now living, Blanche Munford; (b) Henry, of Hampton, d. 1915, mar. Florence Banks, and has Henry,<sup>8</sup> and Lizzie Baytop,<sup>8</sup> mar. — Newkirk, of New Jersey, no issue; (c) William,<sup>7</sup> of Elizabeth City

Co., mar. Susie Moore, of Elizabeth City Co., and has Angie,<sup>s</sup> Frank,<sup>s</sup> Susie,<sup>s</sup> William,<sup>s</sup> Fannie,<sup>s</sup> and Marion;<sup>s</sup> (d) John,<sup>7</sup> d. s. p.

- (2) Sarah,<sup>6</sup> mar. Jno. N. Rose and has Minnie<sup>7</sup> and Robert,<sup>7</sup> living in Lynchburg, Va.

Children of Lucy Taliaferro<sup>6</sup> Catlett and Capt. James Bayton, of Springfield, are given in full in Bayton Family, which see.

Children of Ann Walker Carter<sup>6</sup> Catlett and Jno. Field:

- (1) Chas. Carter,<sup>7</sup> mar. Harriet Taliaferro, dau. of James Bayton and Kate (Booth) Taliaferro, of Roaring Springs; issue, (a) Helen,<sup>s</sup> d. unmarried; (b) Hallie,<sup>s</sup> mar. — Merrill; (c) John,<sup>s</sup> mar. Loulie Cary and had Kitty; (d) Ellen;<sup>s</sup> (e) Kate,<sup>s</sup> mar. Willie Cary and had French; (f) Eugene,<sup>s</sup> mar. Lelia Shackelford, no issue.
- (2) John Catlett,<sup>7</sup> mar. Eliza Brown, and had: (a) Mary,<sup>s</sup> mar. — Short, of Richmond, and had Norman; (b) Elizabeth,<sup>s</sup> mar. (I) — Yancey, of Richmond, and had issue; mar. (II) — Orgain; (c) Alice,<sup>s</sup> mar. — Wilborn and had Field.
- (3) Thos. W.,<sup>7</sup> mar. Julia Pryor Davies and had (a) Chas.,<sup>s</sup> mar. — Lane, of Matthews; (b) Ann.<sup>s</sup>
- (4) Ann Buckner,<sup>7</sup> mar., 2nd wife, Tabb Yelverton Catlett; no issue.
- (5) Martha Catlett,<sup>7</sup> mar. (I) Dr. Wm. Jones Waller, her cousin, and had Ella,<sup>s</sup> mar. (1st wife) Horace Wellford Jones; mar. (II) Wilson Williams; no issue.

Children of Martha Catlett<sup>6</sup> and Wm. Banks were Thos. W.,<sup>7</sup> a gallant Confederate soldier, who died in prison in 1865, mar. Eugenia T. Bayton, his cousin, and had Wm. T.,<sup>s</sup> d. y.; Cora,<sup>s</sup> mar. Robt. Sinclair (See back); Florence,<sup>6</sup> mar. Henry Sinclair (See back).

Martha Catlett,<sup>6</sup> mar. (II) Chas. Beverley Thruston (2nd wife), and had Martha,<sup>7</sup> mar. Rev. S. T. Graham, of New Jersey, and had four children—Thruston,<sup>s</sup> Everett,<sup>s</sup> Evelyn,<sup>s</sup> and Herbert.<sup>s</sup>

**Descendants of Benjamin, b. 1785, Son of John and Mary Eggleston Catlett, Married Mary Gwathmey, of King and Queen.**

- (1) Temple Gwathmey,<sup>6</sup> b. 1809, of Locust Grove, Gloucester Co., mar. his cousin, Martha Catlett, dau. of Geo. and Mary (Dixon) Catlett, and had: (a) Thos. Yelverton,<sup>7</sup> of Baltimore, mar. Margaret Hackney, and had Lucius Lanier,<sup>s</sup> d. unmarried;

- Eva,<sup>8</sup> mar. Chas. Kingman, and lives in Charleston, S. C.; (b) Mary Dixon,<sup>7</sup> d. unmarried; (c) Ada Gwathmey,<sup>7</sup> mar. Shepard G. Miller, of Matthews Co. No issue.
- (2) Thos. Eggleston,<sup>6</sup> b. 1812, a somnambulist, and on a trip to Baltimore walked overboard and was drowned, mar. Fannie Catherine Wood, dau. of Jno. and Mary (Field) Wood, and had: (a) Geo. Temple,<sup>7</sup> b. 1837, d. unmarried, C. S. A.; (b) Agnes Temple,<sup>7</sup> d. y.; (c) Fannie Eggleston,<sup>7</sup> mar. Elijah Powell, of King William Co., and had Lula,<sup>8</sup> Susie,<sup>8</sup> Simon,<sup>8</sup> Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Eva,<sup>8</sup> Maud,<sup>8</sup> Agnes<sup>8</sup> and Thomas,<sup>8</sup>; (d) Thos. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> b. 1844, mar. Nannie Waring; no issue; (e) Wm. Stephen Field, member Co. D, 24th Va. Cavalry, mar (I) Lucy Clayton Hughes and had (a) Thos. Otis Hughes,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; mar. (II) Mary Catherine Hughes, and had (b) Wm. Waller,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; (c) Mary Sue,<sup>8</sup> mar. Elben Clive Folkes and is living in Richmond; issue, Joseph Ashby,<sup>9</sup> and Henry Skinner;<sup>9</sup> (d) Wm. Hunter,<sup>8</sup> mar. Fannie Hill Ash, of Gloucester Co., Va., and has Stephen Ashby,<sup>9</sup> and Willard Hughes;<sup>9</sup> (e) Ashby Lee,<sup>8</sup> d. y.
- (3) Hannah,<sup>6</sup> mar. Richard Taliaferro Shackelford, of King and Queen Co., and had Williamtina,<sup>7</sup> mar. — Lambeth; Frank,<sup>7</sup> Temple,<sup>7</sup> Fannie,<sup>7</sup> living in 1911 in Baltimore, very old and unmarried.

**Descendants of Thos. Eggleston,<sup>8</sup> Son of John and Mary Eggleston Catelee, Married Ann Gwathmey, of King and Queen County.**

He purchased "Barren Point," Gloucester Co., Va., in 1793, from Francis Thornton, where he died. Had issue—one son and two daughters.

- (1) John Catlett,<sup>6</sup> of Gloucester, known as "Gate-Post John," d. before 1850. In 1822 he was promoted from ensign to lieutenant in 21st Regt., Va. Militia (Glo. R., Vol. II). Mar. Martha, dau. of Col. James Baytop, of the Revolution, and had one son, James Baytop,<sup>7</sup> who, possessed of an ample fortune, spent his time between his two farms, Endfield and Gloucester Place, accompanied by his favorite slave, William, to whom he had promised freedom at his death. After an unusual absence from Endfield, where his mother resided, a hunt was instituted by his friends, and his body was found in the woods, butchered with an axe by this favorite body-servant, who had fled to the woods for safety. After an extensive search of the entire community William was captured and tried by the court and hung. The body of James Catlett, with those of his father and mother, are buried at Springfield with appropriate tombs.
- (2) Nancy,<sup>6</sup> mar. Albert G. Dabney and has issue in Kentucky.
- (3) Mary,<sup>6</sup> mar. Cornelius Dabney and had (a) Ann Eliza,<sup>7</sup> mar.

Wm. W. Jones and had Cary Winston,<sup>8</sup> mar. Miss Ann Tappan, of Petersburg; (b) Caroline Catlett,<sup>7</sup> mar. (2nd wife) Thos. C. Baytop, no issue; (c) Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> went to Ky. and had issue. (In 1824 Albert G. and Cornelius Dabney sold their interest in the farm Barren Point to Jno. Catlett, their brother-in-law.)

**Descendants of George,<sup>5</sup> Son of Jno. and Mary Eggleston Catlett, Married Dec. 23, 1800, in King and Queen County, Mary Dixon, Daughter of Jno. and Eliza Peyton Dixon.**

- (4) Tabb Yelverton,<sup>6</sup> mar. (I) Martha Brown, dau. of Wm. Burnett and Mary (Booth) Brown and had (a) Henry Bradley,<sup>7</sup> lieut. in Capt. Allen's Co., 24th Va. Cavalry, survived the war and went into business in Baltimore, Md., where he died unmarried; (b) Wm. Burnett,<sup>7</sup> member of Gloucester Cavalry, 5th Va. Cav., Rosser's Brigade, mar. Mary Louisa Booth, dau. of Thos. B. and Margt. (Sinclair) Booth, and had one dau., Mary,<sup>8</sup> mar. Keith Sinclair, and had Henry,<sup>9</sup> d. y., Eloise,<sup>9</sup> b. 1903; (c) Martha Louisa,<sup>7</sup> mar. Henry Sinclair, and has Keith,<sup>8</sup> mar. his cousin, Mary Catlett (see above), Diana,<sup>8</sup> mar. Joseph Andrews and has issue; Louisa,<sup>8</sup> mar. Edwin Philips and has issue.

Mar. (II) Ann Buckner Field; no issue.

- (2) Martha,<sup>6</sup> mar. her cousin, Temple Gwathmey Catlett, which see.  
 (3) Eliza,<sup>6</sup> mar. Geo. Booth and had Tom,<sup>7</sup> d. unmarried before 1861; Wm. Tufts,<sup>7</sup> d. unmarried before 1861; Geo. Yelverton,<sup>7</sup> member of Gloucester Cavalry, 5th Va. Regt., Rosser's Brigade, survived war and died soon after unmarried.  
 (4) George,<sup>6</sup> mar. Maria Hackney, b. 1829, who still lives in Baltimore, Md., and had issue, (a) Eliza Peyton,<sup>7</sup> b. 1850. mar. Geo. Burton, of Baltimore, Md. Issue: Sallie Peyton,<sup>8</sup> mar. Dr. John Underwood; Alice,<sup>8</sup> mar. Harold Covington and has Harold Peyton,<sup>9</sup> Catherine,<sup>8</sup> mar. Bernard Manning, of S. C., and Geo. Catlett,<sup>8</sup> unmarried; (b) John,<sup>7</sup> nothing known of him.



## DESCENDANTS OF NICHOLAS AND SUSANNAH CATLETT.

Accompanying Col. Jno. Catlett, the immigrant, besides his half-brothers, Ralph and Edward Rowzie, were Nicholas and Thomas Catlett, believed to be the sons of Col. Jno. by his first wife (name unknown), who died before his emigration to Virginia in 1650. Nicholas was a headright of Col. Jno. Catlett and Ralph Rowzie in a patent of 400 acres of land on 23rd May, 1650, situated on south side of Rappahannock river. (Land Book 6, page 12.)

Nicholas patents, with Wm. Moseley, October, 1670, 646 acres and in 1672 1,750 acres, and in September, 1672, 1,200 acres, all on south side of Rappahannock river, and the last adjoining Capt. Booth's. (Land Books, Vol. 6, pages 320, 384 and 539.)

In 1669, with Col. John, Nicholas witnessed a deed in Essex Co. Nicholas and Susannah, his wife, on 28th March, 1668, sold one-half interest (i. e., 285 acres) of land, and in deed witnessed by Col. Jno. Catlett was signed:

SUSANNA    *Y*    CATLETT.

NICHOLAS    *Q*    CATLETT.

Nicholas Catlett recorded, Feb. 2, 1665, his mark for his hogs in the Essex court, viz: Two crops and a slit in each ear and an undercut in the right ear (Essex Records).

Nicholas married before 1668 (as in that year they made the above deed). Susannah, believed to be the daughter of David Meriwether, son of Nicholas, the immigrant to Essex Co., who died Dec. 19, 1678. Nicholas Meriwether had five sons—Nicholas, Francis, David, Wm. and Thos., of whom Francis, with his wife, Mary Bathurst, made a deed to David, "son and only heir of Nicholas Catlett," on Aug. 10, 1696 (Essex Records).

A partial corroboration of the above is that Thomas, the son of David Meriwether, named his oldest daughter Susannah, probably after both his mother and sister.

Nicholas was dead before 1695, as in that year David Catlett ("planter") makes a deed, reciting that he was son and only heir of Nicholas Catlett.

In 1716, in a list of tithables in St. Mary's White Chapel (Major Ball's list), Mrs. Catlett is given with four.

In 1728 Wm. Catlett has a suit in Lancaster Co. with Wm. Auch. His name occurs again in 1731 (Lancaster Records). This Wm. and Mrs. Catlett, presumably son and mother, can, by the process of differentiation, be placed only as son and wife of David.



In 1735-40 there lived in Lancaster Co. Geo. Neville, who came with his father from London and a Mr. Gibbs, of Scotland. A daughter of the latter married Geo. Neville, and the two families, being friends of Lord Fairfax, the latter induced the young couple to move to his lands in Fauquier Co. (Wm. Mauzy Buck's Family M. S.).

From the frequent subsequent unions of the Catletts of Fauquier and Frederick counties with the Buck, Richardson, Calmes, Neville and Blakemore families, all of whom frequently intermarried, it is fair to presume that Wm. Catlett also went to Lord Fairfax's domain and became the progenitor of the Catlett family in the Shenadoah Valley. This is further suggested by finding his name, Wm. Catlett, as a witness with Marquis Calmes, to an old deed to Peter Catlett (his son?), now in my possession, to the "White Post" tract of land, Aug. 21, 1759. This deed, lent me by Mrs. Fannie Catlett Cravens, of Kansas City, Mo., is a long and curious document, as were all indentures of that date. Its location was "on south side of great road that goes by and from Col. Jno. Hite's to Ashby's Bend or Gap, \* \* \* known by name of Dutch Wagon Road." It was purchased "of the trustees appointed by act of Assembly for the sale of the estate of the late George Carter, Esq., dec'd, being Lott no nine and joining lands of Col. Landon Carter and Lord Fairfax—"Quit rents payable to our sovereign Lord the King."

This is the "White Post" farm so long the home of the Catlett family in Frederick, and from which so many fledgelings of this branch have flown to the West and South.

The constant recurrence of the names of David, Robt. and Peter in this branch, names almost unknown in the Eastern branches, gives emphasis to the belief that they are descendants of David.

Information relative to Thomas, who came with Col. John the immigrant, is very scarce and meagre. In 1661 he was a witness to a conveyance of Jno. Catlett and wife Elizabeth (Essex Records). In 1672 he patents 50 acres of land on west branch of Elizabeth river (Land Book VI, page 417).

In 1709 a Reuben Catlett enters a suit in Northumberland county and suit is dismissed (Northumberland Records). This Reuben must have been of age in this year 1709, and, if so, could not have been son of David, who, on his own deposition, was 21 years old in 1690. Again, in 1695, David Catlett (planter) makes a deed alone, no wife's signature, to lands, reciting that he was the only son and heir of Nicholas Catlett (Essex Records). He was not, therefore, the father of Reuben. Again, all of the issue of Col. John and Elizabeth (Underwood) Catlett up to this time are fully accounted for. Therefore, Thomas only can be assigned as father of Reuben.

But this gives but little relief, since this is the only occurrence of Reuben in the records. The name of Reuben occurs much later in the children of John<sup>3</sup> and Mary (Grayson) Catlett, but he, too, seems to have left no descent. Therefore, no known descendants of Thomas the immigrant can be found.

Presuming that William, the son of David, is the progenitor of all of the Catletts of the Shenadoah Valley, we will have:

Wm., of Lancaster, mar. and moved to valley about 1740-45, died about 1788, since he disappears about this time from the tax books of Frederick Co., where he had paid taxes on 500 acres for years. He is believed to be the father of John, of Fauquier, will 1778; of Peter, will 1785, prob. 1791; James, will 1797; and Robt., estate administered in 1804, all of Frederick Co. From the wills and the intermarriages of the four families, it is almost positive that these were all brothers.

In the Fauquier records occurs the will of Jno. Catlett, recorded 23rd March, 1778, in which he mentions "son John, one shilling; son Wm., 190 acres; son Alexander, 179 acres; to dau. Elizabeth, two negro boys, certain rents and other property; to dau. Jane Coppage, certain personalty; to dau. Barsheba Young, personal property; to granddau. Margaret Hume, personalty; to Mary Ann Hagan, Elizabeth Catlett, Jane Coppage, Barsheba Young, Isabell Summers and Frances Priest, residue of estate."

On May 2, 1778, soon after recording of above will, Wm. and wife Lettice, and Alexander, of the county of Loudoun, and Susannah, his wife, convey to James Dowdell the above devised lands. (Fauquier Records.)

Of John, cut off with a shilling, we have found no records in Virginia. We find, in the History of the Scott Family, that Frances Ann, daughter of James Scott and Frances Collier, married (I) Renben Coleman, who died in 1796 in Georgia, and she married (II) Jno. Catlett, with no issue. She was doubtless his second wife.

In "Smith's Story of Georgia," lands were granted in 1767 in Burke Co., Ga., to Jno. Catlett. In 1774 the same author mentions that Jno. and Wm. Catlett sign with others a protest in Burke Co. against the Patriots or "Liberty Boys."

These extracts from Smith's book suggest that the John mentioned may have been the son of Jno. Catlett, whose will is given. We find further the will of Geo. Catlett in Chatham Co., Ga., in 1789, who was probably the Judge Catlett already alluded to as dying in Georgia without issue and his estate given to strangers, and Wm. Catlett on the jury in Montgomery Co., Ga., 1816. Wm. may be a descendant of the above Jno.

#### *Frederick County Catletts.*

Allusion has already been made to Wm. Catlett as probable

father of John, of Fauquier, Peter, James and Robt., of Frederick County.

In Frederick Co. occur the following wills:

Book 5, page 303: Peter Catlett's will mentions wife Ann, nephew Henry, son of his bro. Robt.; nephew Jno. son of his bro. James; nephews Jno. and Peter, sons of his bro. Robt.; nephew Charles, son of his bro. James, and in a codicil changes a bequest to his nephew Jno., son of his bro. Robt., and he to pay to each of his five bros., Robt., David, Peter, Jesse and George, also to his cousin Chas. Catlett, son of his bro. James, etc., dated Sept. 22, 1785, prob. April 8, 1791.

Book 6, page 296: James Catlett's will speaks of himself as James Catlett, Sr., son John, son James, dau. Betsy McPherson, Jane Gosney, son Charles Catlett gr. son Chas. McPherson, gr. dau. Edy Catlett, dated March 27, 1797, prob. Sept. 4, 1797.

Book 4, page 448: Peter Catlett's will mentions wife Mary, dau. Edy. Jas. Catlett, Jno. Bell and Polly Catlett, executors; Robt. and Henry Catlett, witnesses. Will dated April 3, 1778; recorded June 1, 1779. In the appraisement of his estate he is spoken of as Peter, Jr.

In the Jefferson Co., Ky., Records is a deed dated June 20, 1800, to lands, signed by John Catlett, Nath. McPherson and wife, Elizabeth, James Catlett, Charles Catlett and Jane Gosney, widow of Henry, and Edy Catlett, reciting that they are heirs and heiresses of James Catlett, deceased. In same records, on Aug. 1, 1801, Edith Catlett sells one-sixth part of 500 acres granted to James Catlett in 1785, grandfather of said Edith.

March 16, 1801, Charles Catlett and wife Catherine, of Frederick Co., Va., convey 500 acres given him by his deceased father James Catlett (Jefferson Co. Records).

In 1783, in Jefferson Co., Ky., occurs also an olographic will of Robt. Catlett, leaving his estate to his bro. Charles (Book 1, page 2). This Robt. was a son of James, whose will is given above.

Robt. Catlett seems not to have left a will. His estate is appraised and sales account rendered Jan. 2, 1804 (Frederick Records).

From the above it is fair to presume that William, who came from Lancaster to Frederick, some time about 1735-1750, and appears for the last time in tax book of Frederick Co. in 1788 for 500 acres, had four sons, viz:

- (1) John, of Farquier, will 1778, whose decendants are given beneath.
- (2) James, mar. Jane ——. He had deed to land in Frederick Co., 1753, and was in a poll for Geo. Washington in Frederick Co. in 1758. Will given about 1797, and had issue.
- (3) Peter, Mar. Ann Calmes, dau. of Marquis Calmes, b. 1705,

d. 1773, mar., 1725, Winnifred Waller, b. 1709, d. Oct. 6, 1857. No issue. He bought "White Post" farm in 1759 (see deed above), and at his death bequeathed it to his nephew, Henry Catlett (son of Robt.), who mar. Miriam Calmes, the niece of Ann Calmes above. Peter's will, 1785, given above, mentions the sons of his two bros., Robt. and James.

- (4) Robt., b. 1721, d. Feb. 26, 1803, mar. Mary Floyd, living in 1816, and had numerous issue. He left no will, but his estate was administered 1804 (Frederick Co. Records, Book 7, page 191).

Before giving descendants of above it is well to insert here the following marriages, taken from Frederick Co. Records:

Marquis Calmes Richardson and Henrietta Catlett, married by Alexander Bahlmain, Feb. 19, 1789.

Jesse Catlett and Ruth Banham, by Elisha Phelps, Feb. 9, 1792.

Joseph Catlett and Nancy Allensworth, by Wm. Williamson, Jan. 6, 1801.

William Catlett and Lucy Ashby, by Wm. F. P. Davis, Nov. 30, 1803.

Jno. Campbell and Dorotha Catlett, by Wm. Hill, March 10, 1803.

Thos. Catlett and Polly Payles, by Wm. Hill, Jan. 20, 1808.

Peter Senseny and Louisa Catlett, by Sam'l O. Henderson, Nov. 22, 1808.

Horatio Catlett and Mary Ann Catlett, by Wm. Hill, Dec. 22, 1809.

James Allensworth and Eliza Catlett, by Wm. Northern, Jan. 16, 1810.

Adam Hamburgh and Matilda Catlett, by Wm. Northern, Feb. 3, 1813.

Here, too, may be entered records from several Family Bibles. It appears that John Catlett, who married Allie T. King, kept a most complete family record, which has been copied by several of his descendants.

His grandson, Jno. Allensworth Catlett, before emigrating to the West, copied this record and carried it with him, and a copy is now furnished by his grandson, John Asabel Catlett, of Clarksville, Tenn., who writes:

"While out at the old Allensworth graveyard I was shown the place where my great-great-grandfather was buried, and along the creek, Little West Fork, the place where he first settled in 1785 and built his mill, blacksmith shop and still. Just above the old mill-dam they showed me a tree—beechnut—that has just died, carved with my grandfather's initials, J. A. C., on the day he came there from Virginia (July 27, 1823). My father carved his initials on it just fifty years later (July 31, 1873). It is wonderful that the

initials and date should have lasted, but it is clear even now that the tree has died, and seems to be the only record that our family has been able to keep for that length of time."

The writer of the above is a descendant of Joseph King Catlett, d. 1802, and Nancy Allensworth, d. 1802, leaving a son, John Allensworth Catlett, b. 1801. The father or grandfather of Nancy Allensworth settled in Kentucky in 1785, and it seems that John Allensworth followed him in 1823.

The record from this same original Bible of Jno. Catlett has been sent to me by Mr. Grandison Catlett, of Bucktown, Va., who is a grandson of Jno. and Allie T. King Catlett, through his youngest son, John, b. 1797, d. 1873. The following are the records:

"Robt. Catlett, my father, departed this life Feb. 26, 1803, 2:30 o'clock, age 82 years.

"Peter D. Catlett died Feb. 25, 1871.

"John (son of Robt. and Mary Floyd), b. Sept. 30, 1749, d. 1826, mar. June 17, 1775, Allie T. King, b. Dec. 26, 1755, d. Oct. 28, 1802."

Their children were:

Nancy Catlett, b. May 17, 1776.

Elijah Catlett, b. Dec. 23, 1777.

Joseph King Catlett, b. Nov. 3, 1779, d. Feb. 26, 1802.

Henrietta Catlett, b. Oct. 30, 1781.

Amelia F. Catlett, b. Feb. 21, 1784, d. April 30, 1802.

Robt. Catlett, b. Jan. 13, 1786, d. July 5, 1801.

Louisa Catlett, b. Nov. 7, 1787.

Mary F. Catlett, b. Dec. 24, 1789.

Patsy D. Catlett, b. March 26, 1792, d. Feb. 26, 1871.

Caroline Matilda, b. Sept. 3, 1794, d. Sept. 12, 1825.

John Catlett, b. March 27, 1797, d. May 24, 1873.

All born in Frederick County, Va.

The following marriages are recorded:

Joseph King Catlett, d. 1802, and Nancy Allensworth, d. 1802, Jan. 6, 1801.

Nancy Catlett and Spencer Lehue, June 10, 1802.

Henrietta Catlett and Butler Allensworth, Sept. 23, 1802.

Louisa Catlett and Peter Senseney, Nov. 22, 1808.

Caroline Matilda Catlett, d. Sept. 12, 1825, and Adam Ham-  
baugh, d. Sept. 8, 1825, Feb. 11, 1813.

Patsy D. Catlett, d. 1871, and Alexander Catlett, Jr., Aug. 26, 1813.

Elijah Catlett and Peggy Sperry, Feb. 18, 1816.

Jno. Catlett and Cornelia T. Catlett, Dec. 8, 1825.

The following also occurs in Mr. J. A. Catlett's Bible:

"John Allensworth Catlett (son of Joseph King, d. Feb. 26, 1802, and Nancy (Allensworth) Catlett, d. April 7, 1802), born Sunday, Nov. 1, 1801, in Frederick Co., Va..

"Allie Ann Senseney, dau. of Peter and Louisa (Catlett) Senseney, born Sept. 17, 1815, at Mount Hope, Shenadoah Co., Va.

"John Allensworth Catlett and Alice Ann Senseney, mar. March 28, 1839, in Montgomery Co., Tenn."

The children of above:

Ann Louisa Catlett, b. Jan. 16, 1840, Montgomery Co., Tenn.

Cornelia Catherine Catlett, b. April 7, 1842, in Trigg Co., Ky.

Alexander Clay Catlett, b. Aug. 13, 1844, in Trigg Co., Ky.

John Joseph Crittendon Catlett, b. Saturday, Aug. 12, 1848.

Addison Clay Catlett, b. Wednesday, Aug. 3, 1853, in Christian Co., Ky.

John Allensworth Catlett, d. Sept. 11, 1867, in Christian Co., Ky.

Allie Ann Catlett (his wife), died —.

Alexander Clay Catlett died in Columbia, S. C., Feb. 26, 1865, from a wound received in the Confederate service.

John Joseph Crittendon Catlett mar. Fanny Elizabeth Patch, (b. June 16, 1860), Aug. 17, 1887.

John Joseph Crittendon Catlett died Oct. 1, 1898.

Cornelia Catherine Catlett, b. April 7, 1842, d. Nov. 9, 1904, mar. Willie C. Oliver, Sept. 21, 1869.

Addison Cyrus Catlett, b. Aug. 3, 1853, mar. Maria Leavill, April 29, 1903.

Ann Louisa Catlett, b. Jan. 26, 1840, d. Oct. 8, 1880, mar. Chastien Wilson Luderman Jan. 16, 1864.



**DESCENDANTS OF JNO.<sup>4</sup> (WM.<sup>13</sup> DAVID,<sup>2</sup> NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup>) OF FAUQUIER WERE, ACCORDING TO HIS WILL, DATED MARCH 23, 1778:**

- (1) Jno.,<sup>5</sup> cut off with a shilling, believed to have gone to Ga.
- (2) William,<sup>5</sup> mar. Lettice Lee (?). (See below.)
- (3) Alexander,<sup>5</sup> mar. Susannah Hanson (?) and had numerous descent. (See below.)
- (4) Jane, mar. ——— Coppage.
- (5) Barsheba, mar. ——— Young.
- (6) A dau., mar. ——— Hume and had Margaret.
- (7) Mary Ann, mar. ——— Hagan.
- (8) Elizabeth Catlett.
- (9) Isabell, mar. ——— Summers.
- (10) Frances, mar. ——— Priest.

(1) Of the above, as already mentioned, John is believed to have gone to Georgia and entered lands in Burke Co. in 1767. There may be numerous descendants of this John now living in Georgia, but the writer has failed to find them. There are, however, traditions in several branches now residing in Arkansas and Illinois which point strongly to this John as an ancestor.

(2) William, to whom a legacy of land was left by his father, sold the same immediately after receiving it, to James Dowdall, and this deed is signed by his wife, Lettice ———. His brother Alex, who received a similar tract, sells it at same time to the same James Dowdall, and is joined by his wife, Susannah Hanson. Since Arthur Lee married Charity Hanson and had a niece, Lettice, daughter of Philip Lee, and his wife, Bridget, of Maryland, who is unaccounted for in "Lee of Virginia," and with this branch of the Lee family in this book is given an "Excursus of the Hanson Family" (page 153), it has been suggested that the wife of Wm. Catlett was Lettice Lee. This suggestion is further emphasized by the peculiarity of the name "Lettice" in the Lee family after the marriage of Richard Lee and Letitia Corbin (about 1674).

Again, Thos. Lee, Sr., and wife, Mildred Corbin (Washington), lived in this section and made sales of land to several members of the Catlett family. These, however, are mere suggestions, and leave the surname of Lettice still in the domain of conjecture.

By this marriage there was only one child, John, b. 1776, and William mar. (II) Miss Miller. This son John kept an accurate age-book, which has preserved a record of the births and marriages of this branch, which has been kindly copied by Mr. Denver E. Catlett, of Okonoko, W. Va., and are herewith reproduced.



**Descendants of William and Two Wives, Lettice Lee (?)  
and ——— Miller Catlett.**

- (1) John, b. May 16, 1776, d. 1861, mar. Aug. 20, 1796, first wife, Ursula Bailey, b. March 24, 1772, and had issue (see below); Wm. mar. (II) — Miller and had —.
- (2) William, mar. Sarah Havermale and had (a) Lena, (b) John Bunyan, (c) James, (d) Joseph, (e) Emanuel, (f) Alexander, (g) Elizabeth, (h) Basil, (i) Samuel, (j) Elijah.
- (3) Celia, mar. James Luttrell and had (a) John, (b) William, (c) Leonard, (d) Henry, (e) Adam, (f) James, (g) Nancy, (h) Mary, (i) Celia, (j) Elizabeth.
- (4) Mary, mar. Elias Trotter; no issue.
- (5) Yada, mar. — Jolly and had (a) Daniel, (b) Elias.
- (6) Margaret, mar. Elias Gaither and had (a) William, (b) Frank, (c) Nancy, (d) Hannah.

*Descendants of John and Ursula (Bailey) Catlett, First Wife.*

(John, b. 1776, d. 1861, mar., 1796, First Wife, Ursula Bailey, b. 1772.)

- (1) John, b. Nov. 20, 1797, mar. Phoebe Finch and had issue. (See below.)
- (2) Ann, b. May 30, 1799, mar. John Place, and had (a) Nan, (b) Joseph, (c) John, (d) Joshua, (e) Abraham, (f) Ursula, (g) Phoebe, (h) Margaret, (i) Sarah.
- (3) William, b. April 15, 1801, mar. Charlotte Iden (Zeiler?), and had issue. (See below.)
- (4) James, b. Jan. 1, 1805, mar. (I) Kate Miller and had issue (see below); mar. (II) Widow Brewer, no issue; mar. (III) Elizabeth Unger Hardy, no issue.
- (5) Sarah, b. Oct. 29, 1808, mar. Moses Batt, and had (a) Joseph, (b) Aaron, (c) John, (d) Basil, (e) Moses, (f) Thomas, (g) Abner, (h) Edward, (i) Mary, (j) Nancy, (k) Margaret, (l) Hannah.
- (6) Margaret, b. June 9, 1811, d. unmarried.
- (7) Ursula, b. Nov. 9, 1812, d. unmarried.
- (8) Basil, mar. Elizabeth Luttrell and had issue. (See below.)  
John mar. (II) May 14, 1847, Mary Jane Puffenburger and had issue.
- (9) Mary Jane, b. March 24, 1848, mar. (I) Wm. Beanhop, and had (a) Basil; mar. (II) Middleton Gilbreath, and had (b) Wilmer, (c) Michael.
- (10) Jacob, b. June 25, 1850, mar. Martha D. Hinckle, and had issue: (a) Robert, mar. Laura Unger and had William Oakicy, Ada May and Viola; (b) Hillary Jefferson, mar.

Melvina Kline and had issue: Clark, Payne, Edward and Helen; (c) Denver E., of Okonoko, W. Va., who has kindly furnished the data in this branch, the births and marriages being taken from his grandfather's "Age Book." He is unmarried.

- (11) Elizabeth, b. Dec. 17, 1852, mar. Jasper Burton, and had: (a) Virginia, (b) Ross, (c) Richard, (d) Elmira (e) Martha, (f) Millard Blaine, (g) Benjamin, and three younger children.
- (12) John W., b. Dec. 25, 1856, unmarried.
- (13) Zachariah, b. March 4, 1860, unmarried.

*Descendants of John and Phoebe (Finch) Catlett.*

- (1) James, unmarried.
- (2) Basil C., mar. Mary Ellen Clevenger, of Penn., and had: (a) John, (b) Basil Lee (c) Florida, (d) Phoebe Virginia, (e) Abigail, (f) Elizabeth, (g) Grace, (h) Lilly.
- (3) William O., mar. Kate Echols, and had: (a) Daniel, (b) John, (c) James, (d) George, (e) Charles, (f) Samuel, (g) Emma. He left Va. in 1865 and settled in Howell Co., Mo., and in 1905 moved to Sidney, Ark., where he and family now live.
- (4) Jno. F., mar. Sarah Belle Shackelford, and had seven children. He went early to Missouri and afterwards to Roe, Ark., where he died.
- (5) Isaac, d. 1918, mar. (I) Kate Harbough, and had: (a) Lorenzo, (b) Lorena, (c) Belle; mar. (II) Clara Shafer, and had: (d) Grace. They now live at Searcy, Ark.
- (6) Sarah, d. unmarried.
- (7) Ursula, mar. John Shockey.
- (8) Phoebe Ann, mar. (I) Wesley Bishop, and had: (a) Benedict, (b) John W., of Clarendon, Ark., mar. Birdie Richards and has four children; (c) Elizabeth, (d) Elisha, (e) James, (f) Mary; mar. (II) Peter Holland, of Florida, and had (g) Phoebe, (h) Florida, (i) Peter.
- (9) Mary, mar. Joseph Lynch, and had: (a) Lusetta, (b) Katherine.

*Descendants of William and Charlotte Iden (Zeiler)  
Catlett.*

- (1) Ruth, mar. (I) James Grone, and had: (a) William, (b) Calmes, (c) Joseph, (d) George, (e) Tamson, (f) a dau., (g) a dau.; mar. (II) Henry Moore; no issue.
- (2) Samuel, mar. Elsie Hoile, and had: (a) Turner Ashby,

- (b) Stump, (c) Tamson, and several others.
- (3) William, d. unmarried.
- (4) Daniel, d. unmarried.
- (5) George, mar. Ellen Adams, and had Jacob and several daughters.
- (6) Martha Ann, mar. ——— Hammock.
- (7) Dorothy, mar. Van Williams.

*Descendants of James and Kate (Miller) Catlett.*

- (1) Margaret, mar. Elias Crouse, and had Doc. Crouse.
- (2) James, mar. Mary Ann Puffenburger, and had: (a) Joseph, (b) Mary, mar. Tom Allen, (c) Edward d. unmarried, (d) Albert, (e) Aden A., a teacher at Okonoko, W. Va.
- (3) Eliza, mar. ———, and had Francis Marion Catlett.

*Descendants of Basil and Elizabeth (Luttrell) Catlett.*

- (1). Ellen, d. unmarried.
- (2) Isaac, d. 1879. Will mentions mother Elizabeth and bro. Jno. T. (Frederick Co. Records.)
- (3) Rebecca, mar. Benjamin Marpole; no issue.
- (4) Mary, d. unmarried.
- (5) Benjamin Franklin, b. 1850, mar. Jane Crozen, and had: (a) William, mar. ——— Stotler and had Chloe, Della, Ada and Hilda; (b) Sherman, mar. ——— Barney; (c) Holland, d. unmarried; (d) Solomon Jefferson, mar. Phoebe F. Holland; (e) Edward; (f) Clara, mar. ——— Reynor; (g) Rose, mar. ——— Steele; (h) Oscar.
- (6) Martha, mar. James Luttrell, and had: (a) Ulysses S. Grant, (b) Sheridan, (c) Mathias, (d) Flossy, (e) name unknown.
- (7) James Thomas, unmarried.
- (8) Annie Tamson, mar. Wm. Line, and had Isaac Taylor and Annie.
- (9) John Taylor, d. unmarried.

**(3) Descendants of Alexander and Susannah Hanson Catlett, Son of John, of Fauquier. Will 1778.**

He seems to have been a prosperous man. In 1776 he is a citizen of Prince William County, Va., and published in the *Virginia Gazette* "one Chas. Adams, who sold him a negro woman whom he knew to be a lunatic." In 1778, as the deed given above shows, he was a citizen of Loudoun County, Va., In 1790 the census of Maryland places him in Montgomery County, Md., with two white males over sixteen years, and six white males under sixteen years, and two

white females. He probably had at this time seven sons and one daughter besides himself and wife.

In the early part of the nineteenth century he settled at the mouth of the "Big Sandy River" in Kentucky and gave the name of Catlettsburg to the now thriving city built upon his lands on the Ohio River, as the following will show. He seems not to have left a will, as in June, 1823, at a court held in Greenup County, Ky., Horatio Catlett obtained letters of administration on the estate of Alexander Catlett, Sr., and appraisers were appointed that made their final report on the 23rd January, 1824, and ordered recorded. Alex. Catlett was appointed commissioner of revenue taxes by the county court of Greenup, Ky., Feb. 24, 1805 (County Records).

EXTRACT FROM ELY'S HISTORY OF THE BIG SANDY RIVER.

*"The Catletts*

were Virginians. Sawny, the father of Horatio, came with his family to the 'mouth' early in the century. He brought negro slaves with him and was a well-to-do man. The creek running through the town of Catlettsburg bears the Catlett name, in addition to the name of the live, busy mart of trade often called the 'Gate City'—the only monuments commemorating the once proud family.

"Sawny Catlett's bones lie buried in the old Catlett burying ground near the barn of Col. L. T. Moore. His son Horatio was the first prominent hotel-keeper at the 'mouth.' He was also a merchant, postmaster, farmer, ferryman and general trader. A line of stages ran through the place from Lexington, Ky., to Charleston, Va., in early times, and Mr. Catlett had the honor of entertaining such notable personages as Gen. Jackson, Henry Clay and Felix Grundy. While the 'Catlett House' was only a plain log building, the splendid menu spread for its guests, with the charming loveliness of the ladies of the household, made it a hostelry far in advance of its day. Several of the present matrons, who were young misses in the days of the Catletts, tell us that the Misses Catlett were the most charming and lovely maidens they ever knew.

"As the outgoes of the Catletts were greater than their income, they got badly in debt, and to extricate themselves they sent away one by one of their numerous slaves, and then followed on after them to the west of the Mississippi, hoping, no doubt, to raise enough money by the sale of the negroes to lift the mortgage from the Catlett estate at the 'mouth.' But, like nearly all such cases, the scheme failed.

*"Fry and Lester,*

who inherited from Wilson, the mortgagee, the title to the property, as the mortgage had been closed, came upon the scene. In 1849, being in sore need of ready cash, he laid off the town of Catletts-

burg, from Catlett's street to Division Creek, and in less than two years sold the remainder to a syndicate consisting of John Culver, Wm. Hampton (grandfather of Geo. Shortbridge Hampton, who later married Ann F. Catlett), who in 1857 laid out that part of the town which lies above Division street. In 1847 Horatio Catlett returned to the 'mouth.' Hearing before he came that the valuable property was about passing from his ownership caused his rage to boil over on reaching the hotel, and he died so suddenly that an autopsy was deemed necessary. \* \* \* His remains are interred by the side of his father and two of his daughters. The death of Horatio Catlett ended the Catlett dynasty at the 'mouth.' They will long be remembered as giving their name to the creek running through the town and to the town itself."

From the census of 1790 it was inferred that Alexander had seven sons and one daughter. All cannot be accounted for. The following children only are given:

- (1) Dr. Hanson, of Kentucky, a surgeon in the U. S. Army. His record, given by Heitman is: Surgeon's mate, 26th March, 1804, resigned 23rd November, 1804; surgeon 1st Infantry, Feb. 18, 1813; post surgeon, 1816; asst. surgeon, 1821. Died 21st October, 1824. He married Minerva Lyon, dau. of Hon. Matthew Ly on, M. C., from Vermont and Kentucky. He was second to Charles Dickerson in his duel with Gen. Andrew Jackson. There was passed by Congress "An act for the relief of the representatives of Dr. Hanson Catlett, late of the U. S. Army," approved Feb. 24, 1832 (6 U. S. Statutes at L.). Dr. Hanson Catlett had issue:

- (a) Albert Gallatin, his only son, named for the great statesman, who was a close personal friend of Dr. Catlett, was born at Old Fort Belle Fountain, Mo., Nov. 26, 1818, mar. Oct. 29, 1835, at Wellsville, Ohio, Catherine Ann Aten. He was in wholesale grocery business in Pittsburgh, Pa., and afterwards in same business in Wellsville, Ohio, where he died March 14, 1848. Issue:

- I. Hanson Henry, b. April 16, 1839, at New Troy, Pa., and now lives at Wellsville, Ohio, mar., 1887, Rachel Marker, d. 1914. No issue.

- II. Jno Chadwick,\* b. May 30, 1841, in Wellsville, mar., Jan. 22, 1873, Frances Abbey, dau. of Capt. Wm. Abbey, of Glastenbury, Conn. Issue: (a) Albert William, b. Jan. 21, 1874, at Wellsville, Ohio, mar. in Pittsburgh, Pa., 1903, Margaret Ann McDonald; issue: Emily Frances, b. Aug. 17, 1904; Roberta Lindsey, b. Nov. 5, 1910, d. Feb. 13, 1914, and John Lindsey, b. Dec. 31,

---

\* John Chadwick married a daughter of Col. Shortridge, sister to the mother of Geo. Shortridge Hampton, who married Ann Catlett Hepburn.

1915; (b) Fred Wayne, b. Feb. 10, 1882, mar. Florence Chase, of Cambridge, Mass., and is an attorney at law and professor in Washington University, Seattle, Wash., and has two children: Dorothea Lucille, b. May 12, 1910, and Fred Wayne, b. Jan., 1914.

III. Catherine Virginia, b. Sept. 23, 1846, d. Aug. 15, 1857, in Wellsville, Ohio.

- (b) Ann Fairfax mar. (I) Dr. James S. Hepburn, surgeon U. S. Army, and died 1833 in New Orleans, La., where he went to aid in the suppression of the cholera epidemic. Issue, several children, of whom only two reached maturity, viz:

I. Frances, b. 1822, d. 1914, in Washington, D. C. She was a woman of great intelligence, and her extensive acquaintance with public men gave her a fund of valuable information. She furnished indirectly some of the material of this branch of the family.

II. Hon. Wm. Peters, b. Nov. 4, 1833, in Wellsville, Ohio, moved to Iowa with his mother and step-father in 1841, and died at Clarinda, Iowa, Feb. 7, 1916. He was a lawyer of eminence, a soldier of distinction, being captain, major and lieutenant colonel of the Second Iowa Cavalry in the Civil War; member of Congress from Iowa in 47th, 48th, 49th, 53rd, 54th, 56th, 57th and 58th Congresses as a Republican. Col. Peters mar. Melvina A. Morseman, Oct. 7, 1855, and had issue four children: (a) Edith, mar. W. F. Thummill; (b) Frank, died and buried in Clarinda, Iowa; (c) Margaret, mar. R. H. Chamberlain and has Hepburn, of Bayonne, N. J.; (d) Capt. Chas. B. Hepburn, mar. ————, and has a son, Hal, of Oakland, Cal.

Since the above was written Col. Hepburn has died, Feb. 7, 1916, at his home in Clarinda, Iowa, and the *Journal*, of that city, has a lengthy tribute to his memory. The church, the bar and the Masons aided his fellow-citizens in paying merited tribute at his large funeral exercises. His career was intimately connected with public service in the State and United States. He was the author of many public acts, which bear his name, passed by Congress. Ex-President Roosevelt has said the first session of the 59th Congress would ever be memorable because of the constructive legislation, and named five acts that gave it renown. Four of these acts came from the committees over which Col. Hepburn presided and three of these four bills he introduced.

After the death of Dr. Hepburn his wife, Ann Fairfax Catlett, mar. (II) Geo. Shortridge Hampton, son of Wm. Hampton and his wife, Malinda Shortridge, of Kentucky, b. 1806, d. 1876. They



moved to Iowa in 1841. He was a lawyer, and during the Civil War served with distinction on the staff of Gen. Rosecrans.

"Col. Geo. Shortridge, his maternal grandfather, was a brave officer of the Revolution and settled in Kentucky, three miles above Catlettsburg. The Shortridge family impressed their mental and physical vigor upon their descendants, and the Hamptons got much of their dash and energy from the Shortridge house." (Ely's History of Big Sandy River.)

Issue by the Hampton marriage:

- (c) George, Jr., d. 1911, mar. \_\_\_\_\_, and had Frank, mar. \_\_\_\_\_, and live at Pullman, Ill.; Alex, mar. \_\_\_\_\_, 1913, and live at Pullman, Ill.; Mary, mar. Mr. Drown, of Boston, and has two daughters.
  - (d) Columbus.
  - (e) Catherine.
- (2) Alexander, Jr., mar., Aug. 26, 1813, his cousin, Patsy D., b. 1792, d. 1871, dau. of Jno. (b. 1749) and Allie T. King Catlett (b. 1755). He lived for a time at Catlettsburg, Ky., where he kept a tavern in 1809 and was elected J. P. in same year. He returned to Frederick Co., Va., to attend to the properties of his many relatives, and d. s. p.
- (3) Horatio Gates, d. 1847 at Catlettsburg, Ky., mar., Dec. 22, 1809, by Rev. Wm. Hill, his cousin Molly Ann, b. Jan. 2, 1784, dau. of Henry and Miriam (Calmes) Catlett, of White Post, Frederick Co., Va. Horatio once owned everything at Catlettsburg, Ky., but sold out and moved to St. Joe, Mo., and died at Catlettsburg, Ky., on a visit to it in 1847, and is buried there beside his father and other members of the family. Horatio had issue:
- (a) Miriam Calmes, mar. Thos. H. Frame, of Staunton, Va. Issue
    - (I) Fannie Catlett, b. 1840 in Catlettsburg, Ky., mar., 1861, Jno. Kenny Cravens, b. 1838, d. 1892, a distinguished lawyer of Kansas City, Mo., and had Horace, b. 1862, d. 1864; James Harrison, b. 1865, a graduate of Williams College, Mass., 1887, and after a year spent abroad graduated at Columbia College, N. Y., mar. Lorena Searcy and lives in Kansas City, Mo. Issue: Jno. Kenney, b. 1902, d. 1911; Virginia, d. at birth, 1912; Elizabeth, b. 1915; Lanier, b. 1869, mar. Agnes Maud Hughes, born in Ireland. They live in Toronto, Canada and have Francis Fairfax Cravens, b. 1905. John Smith, b. 1871, mar. Mildred May Myers; no issue. He is a banker in Pasadena, Cal.



Francis Catlett, b. 1878, mar. Frances Page Carter and have issue: Miriam Calmes, b. 1913. They live in Kansas City, Mo.

(II) Sarah, b. 1842, mar. James P. Caldwell, of Larimie, Wyo., and had issue: Miriam, unmarried; Jane, unmarried; James mar. and lives in Denver, Col.

III. James mar. ——— and has two daughters.

IV. Son; no issue.

V. Son; no issue.

VI. Son; no issue.

Mrs. Fannie Catlett Cravens is still living in Kansas City and she and her daughter, Mrs. Carter, have kindly furnished much information relative to their branch of the Catlett family.

(b) Hanson, died in California. There is a Hanson George Catlett given as captain and assistant quartermaster in Mexican War, 1847-8, by Heitman, but Mrs. Cravens says this Hanson lived at home in Missouri until he went to California in the gold fever of 1849, where he died unmarried.

(c) Susan Frances, b. 1819, d. 1899, never married, made her home with her niece, Mrs. Cravens, in Kansas City, Mo., who speaks of her as "truly a saintly, much-admired woman."

(d) Henry, died in Virginia, whither he went late in life to take care of his aunts. Never married.

(4) Charles Jefferson. The *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger* of May 7, 1806, has the following:

"Catlett-Fairfax.—Alexandria, May 2nd, married at Woodville, by Rev. Dr. Muir, Charles Jefferson Catlett, Esq., merchant of Norfolk, to Miss Ann Fairfax, daughter of the late Lord Fairfax, of 'Mount Eagle,' Fairfax county." (*Va. Hist. Mag.*, IX, p. 207.)

This was Rev. Bryan Fairfax, son of Geo. Wm. Fairfax, of "Belvoir," whose sister married Lawrence Washington, and father of Ferdinand and of Thomas, who inherited the empty title of Lord Fairfax. Issue:

(a) Louise Fairfax, mar. ———, and has descendants living near Washington, D. C.

(b) Erskine, died in Egypt, unmarried.

(c) Fairfax, living in New Orleans, La., in 1830, when he patented large quantities of land in Texas through the Texas Land Office, then located in New Orleans, La. The deeds for these lands are on record in this city, and land agents and lawyers have sought in vain for his heirs.

He moved to Austin, Texas, where he was living in 1836. The above facts are all that is known of him.

- (5) Grandison is given by Mrs. Fannie Catlett Cravens, of Kansas City, Mo., as one of the brothers of her grandfather, Horatio, and Mr. Grandison Catlett, of Buckton, Va., writes that he was named for him at the request of Mr. Alexander Catlett, Jr., brother of Grandison, who married his aunt, Patsy D. Catlett, daughter of John and Allie T. (King) Catlett. "He died when I was very young and I know nothing of him." It is believed he died unmarried.
- (6) Nancy, mentioned in Bro. James' will, mar. — Bailey and d. in Ohio s. p.
- (8) Thomas, mar., Jan. 26, 1808, by Rev. Wm. Hill, Polly Payles, as recorded in Frederick County Records, is believed to be a son of Alex and Susannah Catlett. All the sons of the other available Catletts at this time have been fully accounted for. There is a John Catlett, who went early in life to Jessamine Co., Ky. (perhaps attracted thither by his uncle James, who had previously moved there), and is the ancestor of a large progeny in Kentucky and elsewhere, who may be a son of this couple. (See page —.) There may also be other descendants; if, so, they moved away early in life from Frederick Co., Va., since these records give no further mention of either Thomas or his possible children.
- (9) Elisha is given by the Hon. Brice W. Catlett as the father of his grandfather, Alexander Catlett, and Mrs. Fannie Catlett Cravens, of Kentucky, says that her grandfather had a brother by the name of Elisha that lived and died in Virginia; therefore Elisha and his descendants are placed here. A further corroboration is the fact that Mr. Bailey Catlett named his first son Elisha. Elisha mar. ———, and had:

Alexander, mar. Mrs. Williams, perhaps neé Bailey, with children, some of whom afterwards lived in Sedalia, Mo., and had issue:

- (1) Bailey, mar. Elizabeth Huff, of Hampshire Co., Va. He went West before the Civil War, leaving his family in West Virginia. Issue: (a) Elisha, mar. (I) ——— Hardy, mar. (II) ———; (b) Harrison, mar. (I) Lona ———, (mar. (II) Mrs. Burke, widow of Geo. Burke, a prominent lawyer; (c) Amanda; (d) Mary C., mar., May 18, 1858, first wife, Daniel Morgan, b. 1831, son of George Catlett and his wife Clarissa Lentz (See Dan'l M. Catlett for issue); (e) Silvia, mar. Jacob Noland; (f) Arilda mar. P. Noland, of Davis, of W. Va.; (g) Sarah, mar. Joshua Pownall, of Hampshire Co.; (h) Nannie, mar. Gen. Stotler; (i) Ida, mar. L. Benj. Kidwell, of Great Cacapon, W. Va.

Miss Tillie Compton, a granddaughter of B. and E. Catlett, above, was a recent graduate of University of W. Va. at Morgantown.

(2) Rachel, d. y.

(3) Mary, mar. John Scource and moved West before 1861 and had two daughters: (a) Mary, mar. (I) — Manson, mar. (II) Col. Bacon, a prominent lawyer of Michigan, no issue; (b) Minerva, mar. ——— Clay, of Ky., a near relative of Cassius M. Clay; no issue.

(4) William Gassaway, of Berkeley Springs, at Bath, Morgan Co., Va. (now W. Va.), mar., 1852, Ann Maria, dau. of Rev. Curtis Williams, of Frederick Co., Md. She was related to the Brices, Worthingtons, Ridgeleys, Simpsons, Clemsons and Warfields, of Maryland. Issue:

I. Hon. Brice Worthington, b. 1853, educated at Military Academy of Winchester, Va. He was J. P., State Senator of W. Va. in 1894, and has filled many important offices of trust. He has been a conspicuous citizen in every community in which he lived, and now resides at Upperville, Va. He mar., May 18, 1875, Frances Smith Bowler, and has: (a) Gray, d. 1877; (b) William Brice, a newspaper man of repute; (c) Charles Victor, of Fort Worth, Texas; (d) Oliver Warren, a merchant of Upperville, mar. R. Pearl Lake and has Virginia Gray, b. 1914; (e) Lucas Wilson, living in Upperville, Va.; (f) James Garland Hurst, a student in the University in 1915, Washington, D. C.

II. Curtis Morgan, d. y.

III. Addie Louise, d. y.

IV. William Gassaway, Jr., of Berkeley Springs, W. Va., mar. (I) ——— Kernan, a lady of great talent and a poetess of Nebraska, who died soon after marriage; no issue; mar. (II) ——— Garland, of Penn., and has issue: (a) Wm. Gassaway, III, b. 1903; (b) Mary Bryan; (c) a daughter.

(10) James. For several years Mrs. Gross R. Scruggs, of Dallas, Texas, has sought energetically to locate her ancestors, James Catlett and wife, Mary Yates. This couple left only two daughters, one of whom, Catherine, married Thos. Butler, and the other, Evelina, married Edward Mason, Jr. Her persistent efforts finally located them in Jessamine Co., Ky., where she obtained the following will, which is given as copied by the present clerk of the court. This will, dated Nov. 1, 1820, prob. December court, 1820, makes James, the son of Alexander and Susannah Catlett, since two of the brothers mentioned, Hanson and Alexander, Jr., are known to be the sons of this

couple. Of William we have no data, nor of his sister, Nancy Bailey, who receives only a life interest in the lands given her, hence the presumption that she had no children. The following is the will:

WILL OF JAMES CATLETT, OF JESSAMINE COUNTY, KY.

"Be it remembered that I, James Cotlet, of Jessamine County and State of Kentucky, being in a low state of health, but Sound of mind and desposing memory do make and ordain this my last will and testament, To-wit:—I hereby give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Mary Yates Cotlet during her natural life the plantation whereon I live, with all its appurtenances, also the Slaves, Pinto and Sukey and Obediah. I will to her, my said wife, during her natural life it they can be so long held under the claim by which I hold them, I order, that my Executors shall not commence any suit on a note for one hundred and eighty-two dollars bearing date 8th day of April 1819 against Wiilliam Walker and George Walker. So long as my said wife will keep peaceable possession of the above named Sukey and her children under the sale of W. Walker and L. Singleton to me. I order and it is my will that at the death of my wife that the plantation on which I live be equally divided between my two Grandsons James Bulter and John Butler, so to be divided between them that each part may be of equal value, to remain to them and their heirs forever. I order and it is my will that my lands in the State of Ohio be divided as followeth to begin at the Beginning corner of my 1000 acre Survey at a White Oak Sugar tree and Cherry tree, the beech marked N. D. D. Mc. St. in a bottom about three miles westerly from Isaac Tanes present improvement and one and one half mile up a branch that heads Northeastwardly from an old Indian Town and about eighteen poles west of said branch running to said branch and with said branch to Dickerson's line, if the branch should intersect, said intersect said Dickerson's line, if it should not, then with said branch to the longest line of said Survey, which line will divide the said Survey into two unequal parts, the smaller of which I hereby demise to my daughter, Catherine Butler, and Thomas Butler her husband, to them and their heirs forever, the greater part of said Survey with all my other lands in the State of Ohio, I demise to my daughter Evelina Mason and Edward Jr. her husband, to them and their heirs forever. I except in the demise made to my daughter, Evelina, and her husband one hundred acres of land and and of my 500 acre Survey in the State of Ohio, for Nancy Bailey, my sister, which is to be laid off to include the improvements on which she lives, which hundred acres I give to the said Nancy during her natural life only, then to go to the said Evelina and her husband as above stated. To my brother Hanson Cotlet I give the sum of two hundred dollars. To William Cotlet my brother I also give two

hundred dollars. To Alexander Cotlet, Jr., another brother, I also give two hundred dollars. To my mother-in-law Elizabeth Yates I also give the sum of one hundred dollars. For the raising of the foregoing legacies to my brothers and mother-in-law I hereby appropriate the notes in the hands of William Butler and two notes on Jno. Miller both in the State of Virginia to the amount of \$384.54 cents and the balance of \$315.56 cents I order to be raised out of notes on men in Kentucky. I order that my Grandson, James Butler have a pair of gold sleeve buttons, to be worn by him in remembrance of me, To my wife, Mary I give my watch to be kept by her in remembrance of me. I have two bonds on Vincent Moore of Virginia for a thousand dollars (principal) each, the first of these I give to my wife Mary, the others I give to my son-in-law Thomas Butler. To Evelina Mason I give two hundred dollars and her daughters Mary and Catherine one hundred dollars each, these last three gifts are to be made out of my notes on men in the State of Ohio. To my daughter, Catherine Butler I give two hundred dollars and to her four children, James, John, William and Evelina, I give one hundred dollars each to be paid out of my notes on men in Kentucky. I order and it is my will that my wife Mary keep the household and kitchen furniture, four choice cows and two of her choice out of my horses, with as many of the hogs and sheep as she wants, and as much of the crop as will be sufficient for her and the stock which she keeps one year. Also one plow, axe and hoe and two pair gear and wagon. At the death of my wife, the negroes or the proceeds arising from the contract under which I hold them is to be equally divided between my two daughters Catherine Butler and Evelina Mason. Any Estate which I may have which has not been herein before appropriated I order to be equally divided between the said Catherine and Evelina, I hereby appoint my wife, Mary Yates Cotlet, Executrix and Jno. Perry, Executor of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former wills.

"In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 1st day of November 1820.

JAMES COTLET.

"Test.

"Steward Dillon.

"John M. Roff."

"State of Kentucky,

"Jessamine County Sct. December Court 1820.

"The foregoing will of James Cotlet Decd. was produced in Court and proved by the oaths of Steward Dillon and John M. Ruff. Subscribing witnesses thereto to be the last will and testament of James Cotlet, decd. which was therefore ordered by the Court to be recorded, wherefore Mary Y. Cotlet, Executrix and John Perry, Executor, therein named took the oath prescribed by law and executed bond with Thomas Butler and Joseph Wallace their sureties

in the penalty of Ten Thousand Dollars conditioned according to law and certificate of probate was granted said Ex'ors. in due form.

"Test. DAN'l B. BRICE, Clerk.

"A Copy

"Attest. R. S. PERRY, Clerk,

"Jessamine County Court."

Elizabeth Yates Catlett, after the death of James Catlett, mar. (II) — Dillon, and died in 1839.

James and Mary Yates Catlett moved to Jessamine Co., Ky., in 1817, evidently from Virginia, as is shown by the debts due him in that State. His son-in-law, Thos. Butler, and his wife, Catherine, followed him in 1819. This Thomas had a brother, William Butler, of Jefferson Co., Va., mentioned in the will above. This William married — Morse and had Nancy Morse, Vincent Morse, Charles Thomas and Matilda. James Catlett bought his first tract of lands in Jessamine Co., Ky., Jan. 17, 1818, and Thos. Butler made his first purchase of land in that county Sept. 19, 1831. The Butlers were originally from Westmoreland Co., Va. James and Mary Yates Catlett had issue:

(a) Evelina, mar. Edward Mason, Jr., and lived in Clarksburg, W. Va. They had, as far as known, Catherine and Mary, mentioned in the will above.

(b) Catherine, d. in 1834, mar. Thos. Butler, will May 8, 1834; executors, sons, James and John and Thos. Elliott West. Issue:

I. James Catlett, b. 1810, living in Fayette Co., Ky., where he sold to his bro. John his interest in his mother's estate, mar. Lula and had a son, d. y.

II. John, b. 1812, of Jessamine Co., Ky., mar., Feb. 26, 1834, Mary Ann Thomas Settle, b. July 17, 1817, dau. of Thos. and Priscilla Settle, and had: Thos., mar. Phoebe Wynne; Evelina, mar. Capt. Aikin; Mary, mar. Capt. Harris; Lulie; Katherine, mar. Luther Spears and had Lutie, mar. Alex M. Savage, of New Orleans; John, mar. and has three children; Margaret, b. 1842, mar. Robt. Stuart Price, son of Daniel Branch Price, and his wife, Mary, dau. of Rev. Robt. Stuart and his wife Hannah, dau. of Gen'l Levi Todd, and had Robt. Lee, mar., in 1900, Susie Coffey, of Dallas, Texas, and has Marian; Marian, mar. Nov. 18, 1890, Gross Robt. Scruggs, and has Margaret, b. 1892, mar., 1911, Raymond P. Caruth and has Walter, b. 1914; Stuart Briscoe, a student (1916) in Lehigh University.



**DESCENDANTS OF JAMES<sup>4</sup> (WM.,<sup>3</sup> DAVID,<sup>2</sup> NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup>) AND WIFE, JANE ———, OF  
OF FREDERICK CO., VA. WILL 1797.**

(1) John,<sup>5</sup> d. 1816, called in tax books of "Blue Ridge" and "Manassas Gap." Will, dated, March, 1814, prob. Aug. 4, 1818, mentions wife Rachel, sons Robt. and Peter, dau. Winnifred Green, and grandson John Catlett Green. He was "recommended and qualified" for lieutenant in Virginia forces by county court of Frederick, Aug. 4, 1779 (*McAllister's Virginia Militia*). He married, Jan. 22, 1777, Rachel Rosett, according to Fauquier Records, as interpreted by the clerk, but the prevalence of a prominent family at this time in this county by the name of Rosell suggests that her name may have been Rachel "Rosell." She is assessed as the widow of John of Blue Ridge on 100 acres of land in Manassas Gap as late as 1824. He seems to have named his two sons after his two brothers, who died early in life. Issue:

- (a) Robert,<sup>6</sup> who administered his estate and mar. Ann Clayton Tutt, dau. of Ben. and Elizabeth Pendleton Tutt. Eliza was dau. of Nath. and Elizabeth (Clayton) Pendleton. Nath. was son of Henry and Mary (Taylor) Pendleton, and Henry was son of the immigrant, Philip, b. 1650, mar. 1682, Isabella Hart, d. 1721. (For issue, see below.)
- (b) Peter,<sup>6</sup> mar. Polly Green, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Jones) Green, and d. s. p.
- (c) Winnifred,<sup>6</sup> mar. John Green, bro. of Polly above, and moved to Henderson Co., Ky., and had, among others, Jno. Catlett Green, mentioned in will above, mar. Laura Ellen Ruggles (no issue), and Hector Green, mar. also Laura Ellen Ruggles, widow of his brother John C., and had Charles Catlett, David Simmons and John Williams. Of these, Chas. Catlett mar. Margaret Bell and has two sons; David Simmons mar. Fannie Gunter and has Lillian, wife of Clarence David Simpson, of St. Louis, Mo.; John Williams, of Louisville, Ky., mar. Annie Amis and has an only daughter, a graduate of Vassar College, 1906.

Mrs. Green, through the Taylors, of Orange, is a descendant of Margaret Catlett, daughter of Col. Jno. and Elizabeth (Gaines) Catlett, whom the historian of the family, Wm. Fitzhugh Catlett (elsewhere given), marries to "John" Gibson, while some of her descendants claim it was "Jonathan" Gibson.



- (2) James, Jr., so called in his father's will, may have served in the Revolution, as a James Catlett was a member of the 2nd Va. Regt., in 1777, in Capt. Jno. Willis' company, Col. Alexander Spotswood, colonel commanding (War Records). He qualifies in 1798 on his father's estate and continues a taxpayer in Frederick Co. until 1806, when his lands are assessed to "James' heirs." It is thought that he left no issue.
- (3) Elizabeth mar. Nathaniel McPherson and had at least one son, Charles, mentioned in his father's will (1797).
- (4) Peter, Jr., will recorded June 1, 1779, mar. Polly Bell and had a daughter, Edith, mentioned in the wills of her father and grandfather, and also sells her interest in lands left by her grandfather in Jefferson Co., Ky. Nothing further is known.
- (5) Jane, mentioned in her father's will, mar. Henry Gosney, dead before 1800, as in that year she sells lands left by her father in Jefferson Co., Ky., and signs herself as widow of Henry Gosney.
- (6) Chas., mar. Catherine ——. In 1804 he sold lands in Jefferson Co., Ky., and signs from Frederick Co., Va. In 1809 occurs the last assessment of lands to him in Frederick Co., Va. He was recommended as "ensign" in 1783 by county court of Frederick Co. (Abstracts of Records of Augusta Co.). He is believed to have been the father of Ambrose Catlett, who mar. Lucy Lewis Ashby, dau. of Lewis and Leana (Buckner) Ashby, of Frederick Co., Va., will prob. Sept. 1, 1806. In 1829 Lewis Ashby Catlett and wife Eliza Ann; Mildred Catlett, the wife of Mandy Oliver, and Alfred Ashby Catlett, all of Frederick Co., Va., sell to their uncle, Buckner Ashby, all of their right to their deceased mother's, Lucy L. Ashby, as one of the heirs of Lewis Ashby, in lands in Jefferson Co. Ky. (Book D B, Jefferson Co. Records, page 242.)

We have no information of the descendants of any of the above.

- (7) Robert, d. 1783, unmarried, in Jefferson Co., Ky., and in an olographic will leaves all of his property to his brother Charles.

#### Descendants of Robert Catlett and Ann Tutt.

- (1) Elizabeth Pendleton, d. unmarried in Staunton, Va.
- (2) Nathaniel Pendleton, b. 1840, mar. Bettie Breckinridge and had issue. In the *Annals of Augusta* he is mentioned as commissary of the Regt. of Home Guards in 1863 and cashier of Augusta National Bank in 1876. Issue:
  - (a) Maria Breckinridge, b. 1860, mar., Oct. 17, 1883, Hon. Armistead Churchill Gordon, LL.D., a distinguished lawyer, author and statesman of Staunton, Va. He is rector of board of visitors of the University of Virginia. Their children are: Margaret Douglass, Mary Daniel, James Lindsay, Armistead Churchill, Jr., George Loyall.

- (b) Nathaniel Pendleton (d), of Montgomery, Ala., mar. Eunice D. Grigsby (d.), of Tenn., and had issue, Nathaniel Pendleton.
- (c) John Breckinridge, physician, mar. Lizzie Garth, eldest dau. of Capt. H. Clay Michie, of the "Meadows," and his wife, Eunice Sykes, dau. of U. S. Senator Dr. Frank and Lizzie (Garth) Sykes, of Courtland, Ala. Issue: Clay Michie.
- (d) Frances Burwell Catlett, who corresponded with the author of this book in 1895, then with Dr. Goode, in Washington, D. C., author of "Our Virginia Cousins."
- (3) Kate, mar. Peyton Grymes, of Orange Co., Va. Issue: (a) Peyton, Jr., (b) Minor, (c) Robert Catlett, (d) Mary Lewis, (e) Fannie, (f) Nannie, d. 1897; (g) Bettie Braxton.
- (4) Richard Henry, mar. (I) Mary Patton, dau. of Dr. Farley Patton, U. S. N., and had issue:
  - (a) Charles, a distinguished mining engineer and an authority on mineral resources and developments, of Staunton, Va., mar. Elizabeth Patton, niece of Gen'l Eppa Hunton, U. S. Senator, of Fauquier Co., Va. This estimable woman died Nov. 9, 1916. Issue: Lucy Hunton, Richard Henry, Elizabeth, d. y; Mary Mercer.
  - (b) Richard Henry, Jr., of Washington, D. C. This valuable member bore the expense of an investigation by Leo Cullerton, of the Catlett family in England, and the results, obtained through the courtesy of the Hon. Armistead C. Gordon, of Staunton, Va., are published elsewhere in this pamphlet.
- Richard Henry, Sr., mar. (II) Fannie Bolling Gay, a descendant of Pocahontas, and had:
  - (c) Margaret Erskine, mar. Lawrence W. H. Peyton, of Staunton, and had issue: Richard Catlett, John, Lawrence.
  - (d) Fannie Gay, mar. Livingston Waddell Smith, of Lexington, Va., professor in Washington and Lee University, and has children: Amey Pendleton, Elizabeth.
- (5) John R., mar. (I) Margaret Swann, of Petersburg, Va. Issue: (a) Nannie, died unmarried; (mar. (II) Selina Henry, dau. of Winston Henry, of Charlotte Co.. Issue: (b) Col. Robt. of Lexington, late asst. atty gen'l of Va., mar. Jennie Daniel (d), of Charlotte Co., Va.; issue, Lily, Bessie Daniel; (c) Winston Henry, d. y.
- (6) Mildred, mar. Philip Williams, son of James, captain in Continental Army and major general in War of 1812, and his wife, Elizabeth Bruce, only dau. of Charles Bruce, of "Soldiers'

Rest." (See Slaughter's St. Mark's, page 155.) Issue: (a) Bettie Bruce, died unmarried; (b) Robt., late adjutant general of U. S. Army, mar. Adele, dau. of James Madison Cutts, of Washington, D. C., and widow (2nd wife) of Hon. Stephen Arnold Douglass, of Illinois, U. S. Senator and candidate in 1860 for presidency of U. S. Issue: Robt., mar. Miss Yoe, of Chicago, Ill.; Ellen, mar., Dec. 5, 1898, John Bryan Patton, of U. S. Army; Philip, mar. Miss Harrison; Adele; James, killed in Philippines; Mildred, mar., June 11, 1912, Walter Farwell, of Chicago; Anne. (c) George Morton, mar. Gertrude S. Long, of Baltimore, Md. Issue: Elizabeth, mar. T. Clifford Stark; Lucy Pendleton, mar. Edwin S. Slaughter; Mildred, Ellis, Helen, John, George, Mary, Gertrude, Bettie, Pendleton, Ann, Lucy, Mary.

- (7) Mary, mar. Lewis Burwell Williams, son of Wm. Clayton Williams and his wife, Miss Burwell. He was the veteran commonwealth's attorney for Orange Co. Issue: (a) Judge William, of Orange, mar. Roberta Hansborough and had issue: Lewis, William Clayton, Richard, d. y.; Bessie and Saul; (b) Jno. G., of Orange Co., mar. Kate Willis, of Orange, and had issue: Sally Innis, Lewis, Kate, Page, John; (c) Lewis Burwell, Col. 1st Va. Infantry, killed while leading the charge at Gettysburg; (d) Charles, d. s. p.; (e) Mildred, mar. R. Sinclair Booten, of Madison Co., and had issue: Richard, Lucy Scott, Susan Walker, Mary Catlett, Lewis Burwell, William, Georgiana, Alice, Kate; (f) Alice; (g) Nannie, mar. ——— Caldwell, of King William Co., and had issue; (h) Mary Blair, mar. ——— Leigh, of King William Co., and had: Mary, Lottie, Georgiana.

Salie Innis, dau. (given above) of John G. Williams, of Orange, and his wife, Kate Willis, mar. Lewis Marshall Byrd, of "Whitehall," Gloucester Co., Va., and has two sons, Jno. Williams and Lewis Innis.

## DESCENDANTS OF ROBT. AND MARY FLOYD CATLETT.

Descendants of Robert<sup>4</sup> (William,<sup>3</sup> David,<sup>2</sup> Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), b. 1721, d. Feb. 26, 1803, mar. Mary Floyd, living in 1816, as per letter of George, her son, to his brother Henry, of "White Post," dated 22nd Sept., 1816. (See letter, page 75.) His estate was administered in 1804 (Fred. Records).

- (1) Robt.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1751, d. 1810, of Fauquier Co., Va., mar. Elizabeth Farrow, dau. of Nimrod Farrow, and had issue. (See below.)
- (2) David,<sup>5</sup> b. 1753, d. Sept. 11, 1834. He lived in Frederick Co., later moved to Morgan Co. (now W. Va.), and died at Covington. Ky. He served in the Revolution, and in his declaration for pension says he was at Fort Pitt, guarded 800 Hessians near Philadelphia, and was at Yorktown. Served with Lieut. Catlett (Peter, his bro.) and Ensign Catlett (afterwards Capt. Thos. Catlett, killed at Waxhaw (1780) in the expedition against the Indians. He asked for pension in 1831, declaring he was 78 years old. He received \$90 in pensions March 12, 1834. Mar. Ann. Morgan, d. Oct. 26, 1840, dau. of Daniel (?) Morgan, and had issue. Only two children can be found from the Family Bible, and these, with descent, are given below.
- (3) John,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1749, d. Feb. 5, 1826, and was known by his relatives as "the wealthy John," since he owned lands on North River, in the Forks of the River and on Punch Run. He was recommended and sworn in for captain in Virginia forces by the county court of Frederick Co., Va., Oct 7, 1777 (*Mc Allister, Va. Militia.*). He kept a full and neat record in his Family Bible, which has been handed down to the present. He mar., June 17, 1775, Allie T. King, b. Dec. 20, 1755, d. Oct. 28, 1803, and had issue. See below.
- (4) Peter,<sup>5</sup> doubtless the oldest son, d. July, 1831, mar., Nov. 19, 1789, Susan Meeks, in First Baptist Church of New York. In the church book appears, "Peter Catalock was married to Susannah Meeks, of New York." He kept tavern in Washington, Mason Co., Ky., in 1808, resided in Boone Co., Ky., in 1829, and died in Covington, Campbell Co., Ky., July, 1831. They left no issue. He was lieutenant in 7th Regt. of Virginia line, commanded by Col. Elias Edmonds, and served through the entire war. He was "at Guilford Court House and was wounded at Jamestown, Va., a rifle ball penetrating his thigh, disabling him from performing manual labor." He applied for pension while living, and Caleb White certifies that he had seen and read his commission as lieutenant, signed by His Ex-

cellency, George Washington, while Jacob White certifies that he was in the army with him—he in the militia and Lieut. Catlett in the regular army. His application is endorsed: “Peter Catlett, Lt., 7th Regt. Va. Line, Col. Elias Edmonds. Commutation certificate for five years’ full pay, 1831.”

At his death his widow renews the application for pension and calls him Major Catlett, and files a copy of his will.

#### WILL OF PETER CATLETT.

“In the name of God, I, Peter Catlett, of Campbell Co., Ky., do make this my last will, &c., &c.

“I constitute my wife Susan Catlett extrix. and bequeath my whole estate to her during life, after her death to our connections that are the most worthy and attentive to her interests.

“Item—1000 acres in Muhlenburg Co., also my farm in Boone Co. on the Ohio, those lands I wish sold for the best price and the money put at interest for her support. Home and silver to her, also negroes, bonds and notes, and my wife, if it suits her, to leave what remains at her death to Caleb and Elizabeth White, formerly Elizabeth Catlett (dau. of Robt. and Elizabeth (Farrow) Catlett).

“Proved in Campbell Co., Ky., Aug. 22, 1831, by oath of Rd. S. Wheatley and Caleb White.

“JNO. N. TALIAFERRO, Clerk.”

His widow must have spent quickly what was left her, since she makes the following application for pension:

“Susan Catlett made oath 27th March, 1834, that she married Peter Catlett 1795, whom she had met after the Revolution in 1793, He died July, 1831, when she had just returned from a visit to relatives in N. Y. and he from a visit to Va. She was 55 years old in 1831. He died in Covington, Campbell Co., Ky., July, 1831, without issue, and she was now destitute and far from her relatives and dependent upon strangers for a home. Sworn to before me.

“RD. M. WHITE, J. P.”

There is no evidence that pension was ever paid.

- (5) Jesse, mar., Feb. 9, 1792, Ruth Banham. He appears on land books of Frederick Co., as late as 1812. No record is found of his descendants and it is barely possible that he may be father of Cornelia T. Catlett, who mar. Jno. Catlett in 1825, also of Ruth Catlett, who, according to Rev. Jno. L. Clearwater, of Lander, Wyo., mar. Jno. Lemon and moved to Harper’s Ferry, Va. It may be that there were male descendants of this couple. If so, they moved away from Frederick Co., Va., since only the father, “Jesse,” appears on the tax rolls.

- (6) Henry, b. Feb. 8, 1758, d. Dec. 16, 1826, was chief legatee in his uncle Peter's will 1785, and thus inherited "White Post," where he lived and died. He mar., Dec. 8, 1782, Miriam Calmes, b. Dec. 12, 1758, d. Feb. 26, 1825, dau. of Wm. Calmes and Lucy Neville, his wife. Henry was recommended Aug. 4, 1779, as a lieutenant in Virginia forces by the county court of Frederick (*McAllister, Va. Militia*). At the graveyard at White Post is a tomb with the following inscription: "Here rests remains of Mrs. Miriam Catlett, wife of Henry Catlett, b. Dec. 12, 1758. She lived and died in the full hope of a blessed immortality." For issue, see further on.
- (7) George, mar., 1790, Letitia Buck, dau. of Chas. and Mary (Richardson) Buck. He moved to Morgansfield, Ky., in 1816, as per following letter now in our possession, kindly lent by Mrs. Fannie Catlett Cravens, of Kansas City, Mo.:

"BROWNSVILLE, 22nd Sept., 1816.

"Dear Bro.—I arrived here this evening. Have promise a boat to start to-morrow down the river. My family are all well and have got out safe—much more cheerfully than I expected. There is three familys going down the river with me—one from the city of Washington, a very gentlemanly man with his family, who had been clerk in the war office for several years. Chas. Smith is going on with his family to the mouth of Sandy to take possession of his property there as he says,—I shall expect you to write me frequently to Hopkinsville. My love to our old mother and hope she may be reconciled to my leaving her in her old age, as necessity was the cause. Should she want a winter gown, please to get her a good one on my account, as I hope you may have supply in your hands. I am scarcely any time to write but have never neglected any opportunity to embrace in writing to you. My family joins me in love to you and family and all enquiring friends—not forgetting my respects to my old and worthy friend Mr. Funsten.

"I am Dr. Bro. Yours

GEO. CATLETT."

This letter was directed to "Mr. iHenry Catlett, White Post, Fred. Co., Va., per Mr. Carson."

George settled at Morgansfield, Ky. For issue, see further on.

- (8) Henrietta, mar. by Rev. Alex Bahlmain, Feb. 19, 1789, Marquis Calmes Richardson, and had, among others, Emily, mar. Benjamin Robertson, and had Sarah, mar. Geo. A. Morrow, and are parents of Miss Emily G. Morrow, 1146 Union avenue, Memphis, Tenn.
- (9) Sarah, mar. John Buck, bro. of Letitia Buck.
- (10) Nancy, mar. Jeremiah O'Rear, son of John O'Rear.
- (11) Mary, mar. Benjamin O'Rear, bro. of Jeremiah.



**Descendants of Robt. Catlett, of Fauquier, b. 1751, d. 1810, and His Wife, Elizabeth Farrow, d. 1818, Daughter of Nimrod Farrow, of Fauquier.**

His will in Fauquier county, probated 1810, leaves his estate to wife Elizabeth for life, with remainder to his children, viz: dau. Mary Ann Enders, son Wm. Catlett, dau. Sarah Catlett, dau. Nancy Dews, son David Catlett, son Peter Catlett, dau. Lucinda Catlett, son Geo. F. Catlett, son Robt. Catlett, son Nimrod Catlett, son Bryant Catlett and dau. Elizabeth Catlett.

In 1778, after the death of Elizabeth, his wife, the following conveyed land, specifying it was purchased by Robt. Catlett, their father, who devised it for life to his wife, with remainder to his children: (Signed) David Catlett, Sarah Catlett, Lucinda Catlett, Geo. F. Catlett, Robt. Catlett.

It will be observed that several of the children mentioned in his will, and who were known to be living at that time, did not sign the above deed. The children of above were, according to will:

- (1) Mary Ann, d. 1840, mar. Jacob Enders and moved to Kentucky. Issue: (a) Jno. Catlett Enders, d. Oct. 25, 1842, mar. Elizabeth Coffield, d. Dec. 28, 1886; (b) Henry, mar. Adelia Jacob; (c) Marquis, wife unknown; (d) Peter, mar. a wealthy woman of La. or Miss. and was a prominent physician in Baton Rouge; (e) William, mar. Lydia Walters; (f) Mary, mar. Capt. Jesse K. Bell, of New Orleans, the owner of the famous steamboats "Robt. E. Lee" and "Jesse K. Bell"; (g) Elizabeth, mar. (I) — Hines, mar. (II) — Lashbrook; (h) Robert, mar. (I) Amanda Barber, mar. (II) Melvina Barber, sisters, and daughters of Andrew Barber and wife, Margaret Bradford, and had issue:

I. Henry, d. unmarried.

II. Mary, mar. Robt. Woolfolk. Issue: Nannie, in convent in New Orleans, La.; Bertie, unmarried; Owen, unmarried; Kate Temple, mar. Wm. Gaston Whitfield; Richard, mar. Nellie Wilson.

III. Martha, mar. Edmund Taylor Woolfolk and had Martha, d. y.; Edmund Taylor Woolfolk, mar. (II) Ann Lou McKnight and had John, unmarried; Ed. T., mar. Allie Cabell, and Henry, unmarried.

IV. Amanda, mar. Richard Huey W. Woolfolk, bro. of Edmund, and had: Henry, mar. Amelia Boyd; Mary E., mar. Joseph L. Sawyer; Robt. Lee, mar. Emma Wheeler; Junius A., mar. Virginia Singleton; Lewis Rogers, mar. Josephine —; Richard, mar. Florence Miller.

- (2) William, b. 1781, d. Dec. 6. 1855, mar. (I) Nov. 30, 1803, Lucy Ashby, dau. of Lewis Ashby, by Rev. Wm. F. P. Davis, in Frederick County, Va., and had issue: (a) Alfred Ashby, b. 1810, d. Jan. 6, 1864, and buried at Union Church, Rankin



Co., Miss., on ground given to church by him, mar., Dec. 31, 1833. Martha Rachel Hadley, b. 1812, dau. of Moses Laurence and Ann (Roberts, b. 1772) Hadley, and had issue (see below); (b) Lewis, mar. and moved to Texas; no further information; (c) Sidney, mar. Peter Glasscock, of Paris, Va., and had:

I. Lean Amanda, b. Jan. 14, 1838, d. Sept. 1, 1902, mar. April 25, 1865, in Virginia, Richard Hamilton Bell, b. 1839, d. Jan. 6, 1911, of Maryland, and settled in Madison Co., Miss., and had: Hattie Elizabeth, b. Jan. 19, 1868, mar., Jan. 1, 1884, Joshua W. Dorman, of Bolton, Miss.; Anne C. M. R., b. Aug. 1, 1871, mar., Sept. 1, 1894, Doster Bradley, d. Sept. 14, 1895, of Jackson, Miss.; Lula J., b. 1874, mar., June 12, 1897, Chas. Williams, d. Jan. 13, 1901, of Jackson, Miss., and has Paul, b. 1898; Wesley Catlett, b. 1866, d. 1867; Ezra Ebnor, b. July 7, 1878; Richard Ashby, b. Oct. 31, 1881.

II. Catlett, mar. ————, and was killed in C. S. A., 1864, in Tenn., and left a son, who was father of Lula Glasscock, of Jackson, Miss.

Joshua W. and Hettie Elizabeth Dorman, above, have following living: Georgia Elizabeth, b. 1886, mar., 1908, D. D. BuBose, and have Wm. H. D. and Richard A.; Adelaide Stevenson, b. 1892; Lula Lean, b. 1894; Earl Dewit, b. 1896; Allie May, b. 1899; Neil, b. 1900; Anna Bell, b. 1905; Mayor, b. 1909.

Children of Doster and Ann C. M. R. Bradley are Franklin D., b. 1895; Amy May, b. 1896, mar. ———, and Guion, b. 1899.

(d) John, mar. Miss Dunn, and d. s. p.

(e) Mildred, mar. Mr. Olive, of Va., and had two children.

(f) Landora, d. single, in 1835, in Jefferson Co., Ky. Wm. Catlett and wife Ann sell to Buckner Ashby 1/6 part of 1/7 part of an undivided moiety belonging to Landora Catlett; said Landora died intestate and said Wm., being heir at law of said Landora. The said land was devised by Lewis Ashby, who mar. Leanna Buckner, to his two sons, Buckner and Lewis Ashby, and Landora was a granddaughter of the latter. (Jefferson Co. Records, Book T. T., page 445.)

Wm. Catlett mar. (II) June 29, 1817, Anna Mallory, b. 1794, d. April 17, 1850, of Fauquier Co., Va., and had:

(g) William Mallory, b. 1820, d. 1865, mar. Helen T. Steigler, and had one son, Frank, b. 1863, and was drowned, 1901, at Newport News, Va. Wm. M. died in Point Coupé Parish, La., in 1865. Mrs. Catlett mar. (II) Jno. T. Coleman and now lives at Manassas, Va.

- (h) Angelina, b. Dec. 23, near, Paris, Fauquier Co., Va., mar. Oct. 12, 1853, Col. Felix Davis, who died in 1878. In 1879 his widow moved with her three children to Ohio, living many years near Urbana, removing later to Mechanicsburg, where she died in 1908 and is buried in Maple Grove Cemetery. Her children are:

Annie, mar. Charles Layton, of Wilmington, Del., and has two grown sons, Felix and Thomas.

Samuel, never married, devoting his life to his mother.

Sarah, after many years as teacher in the public schools of Champaign Co., Ohio, mar. Percy Horr, of Mechanicsburg, and has a dau., Martha, b. 1901.

These are all living in Champagne County and are well-to-do- farmers.

- (i) Martha mar. Robt. Massie and has Mamie, living in Mechanicsburg, Ohio.  
 (j) Minerva, mar. D. Triplett. No issue.  
 (k) Alcinda, mar. Sperry, son of Elijah and Margaret (Sperry) Catlett, her cousin, and had:

Mardonius, of Frederick Co., Va., d. in 1888, mar. Miss Willy, of Middleton, Va. She survived him, with children, according to will of Allietta Catlett, recorded in Frederick Co., Va., Dec. 3, 1888, in which she mentions children of Mardonius Catlett, her sister Matilda, and sister-in-law Alcinda.

- (l) Adelaide, mar. Jno. Vincent, of Westville, Ohio, and had Joseph, Alton, Adelaide and Emma.  
 (m) Lucy, died in New Orleans, La., Dec. 18, 1905, mar. in Jackson, Miss., Dr. J. Alex. Brown, of New York, who died in New Orleans, La., Jan. 16, 1887, and had (a) Elizabeth, mar., 1892, in New Orleans, La., Judge Samuel Myers, d. 1902 Issue: Ernest; (b) James Stonewall; d. in Springfield, Ohio; (c) Blanche, mar. in New Orleans, 1892, Ross Mitchell Horne, of Dayton, Ohio; issue, all born in New Orleans: Wilbur Emerson, Hazel Hart, and Cleveland, d. 1901. Mrs. Horne and her children live at Bay St. Louis, Miss. (d) Walter, mar., in New Orleans, Annie Barringer, and has Yvonne, b. in Jackson, Miss.  
 (n) Andrew Jackson (Jack) was a lieutenant in C. S. A. and killed at Rome, Ga., in 1864.  
 (o) David, d. y.  
 (p) Robert, b. 1826, d. 1917, mar., March 19, 1863, Margaret Burton, of Brownsville, Miss., and live at Canton, Miss. Mr. and Mrs. Catlett celebrated their golden wedding in 1913, with thirteen children and many grandchildren present. Mr. Catlett came to Miss. from Va. in 1850 with his bros., Alfred,

William, John and Lewis, and sister, Lucy. The above have had sixteen children:

- (a) Annie Burton, mar. Rev. R. L. Bunyard, of Magnolia, Miss., and have two boys, Robert and James. "They are doing their part of the world's work and hope to make their little corner brighter and better by having lived in it."
- (b) Mary Lee, d. at age of 12, 1878.
- (c) Robt. Burton, mar. Lula Spruill; no issue.
- (d) William Jackson, mar. Minnie Mullen and live in Denver, Col., and have Wm. Jackson and Margaret Elizabeth.
- (e) Pennington Tucker, d. 1899.
- (f) Walter Clarence, mar. Mattie Lou Johnson, and live in Canton, Miss., and have Clarice, James Bradford, Sarah and Walter Clarence, Jr.
- (g) Aurora, mar. Dr. M. A. Robinson, and lives in Reno, Nev., and has Clarence, M. A., Jr., and Mallory Catlett.
- (h) Mallory, mar. Agatha C. Henebry, of Denver, Col., and has two girls, Dorothy and Jeanne.
- (i) Margaret Burton, not married.
- (j) Helen Coleman, mar. Robt. E. Hinton, of Canton, Miss., and has Robt., Anne, Margaret Josephine, and Mallory.
- (k) Lillian, mar. Earnest B. Maxwell, of Hernando, Miss., and has Thos. Roe.
- (l) Lucy Brown, (m) David Alfonso, (n) Gertrude, (o) Ashby, mar. H. Turner, of Canton, Miss.; (p) Myrtle, d. y.

(3) Sarah Catlett. Nothing known of her.

(4) Nancy, mar. — Dews. Nothing further of her.

(5) David. No records or other information of him.

(6) Lucy, b. 1789, mar. Isham Randolph Allen, b. Jan. 23, 1799, and had:

- (a) Nimrod Bryant, b. 1820, mar. (I) Rose Davis and had issue: John, d. s. p.; Randolph (mar. — — —, and had John, Jr.); Nimrod Bryant, Jr., mar. Celice Ravenscroft and had Rose Allen, mar. Charles Valier and had Chas. Bryant; Willam, Charles (mar. — — —). Nimrod Bryant (mar. — — —), Maurin.

Nimrod Bryant mar (II) Mrs. James Page Hirshburger, no issue; mar. (III) Mrs. Alice Hughes Folly, no issue.

- (b) Napoleon Bonaparte, b. 1824, mar. Lizzie J. Weir. No issue.
- (c) Robt., unmarried, and living in Canada.
- (d) Richardson Walker, b. 1825, mar. (I) Mrs. Sallie McConnell Wilson and had issue: Adelia, d. y.; Henrietta,

mar. Remus Glover Carey, of Calhoun, Ky., and had issue: Sallie Ann. (mar. Geo. Lowery, issue, Henrietta and Fred); Jennie Wayland (mar. Clarence Stroud, issue, Mary Sue and Jennie); Chas. Madison, Glover H. (mar. Bessie Miller, issue, Wm. Ke and Sarah); Ora, Joe Allen, Stewart, a rover, whereabouts unknown; mar. II) Josie Rudy and had Janey (mar. Dr. Parker, of Evansville, Ind.; issue, two daughters).

- (e) Henry Clay, b. 1832, mar. (I) Martha Elizabeth Cheat-ham and had (1) Napoleon Bonaparte, Jr. (mar. Mattie Walden and had Joseph, mar. Katie Bell Dawson, no issue); Wirt, of Owensboro, Ky., and Henry Clay, Jr. (2) Lucy Allina, mar. Sam'l E. Crowley, of Hibbardsville, Ky., and had: Edward C. (mar. Mrs. Addie Smith, issue, Winston); Clement (mar. Rachel Tillottson, no issue); Eulus, T. V. Mable (mar. Robt. L. Schaffer, issue Laura Louise); Katherine (mar. Robt. H. Galloway, issue Pauline H.); Seffin, unmarried; (3) John Ida, unmarried; (4) Jennie Bell (mar. Jos. Wright, of Owensboro, Ky., and has Bessie, Willie, An-nabel, Mary Blanche, Henry Allen, mar. Robt. Wm. Wells and had Robt., Wm. and Joseph Allen); (5) Lizzie Weir, mar. Sidney Hatchell Trice, no issue; (6) Wm. Henry (mar. Lena Frank, issue Frank Allen).

Henry Clay mar. (II) Annie Hall Enders and had: Nimrod, unmarried; James Bell (mar. Susan Benson Walthen, issue James Bryant); Annie Dunn (mar. Prof. James Reuben Alexander, of Bowling Green, Ky.; no issue); Hiram Hall (mar. Mary Davis; no issue).

Mrs. Enders, above, was doubtless widow of a son of Mary Ann Enders, a sister of Lucy and aunt of Henry Clay Allen.

- (7) Peter went to Princeton, Ky., with his brothers, Geo. Farrow and Robt., mar. Juliette Belle and had: (a) Mary Elizabeth, b. 1822, d. 1905, at Mineral Mound Farm, near Eddyville, Ky., mar. (I) Jno. Von Tress, no issue; mar. (II) Gabriel Fletcher, Rabb, b. 1834, d. 1905, and had (a) Nannie, mar. Alexander Kirkland, of 1611 W. Broadway, Paducah, Ky., who has kindly furnished the above; (b) Camilla, mar. Benj. Berry; (c) Juliette, mar. Gibson Taylor and now lives at 825 Carson street, San Antonio. She has a daughter, Mrs. Thompson, living in Texas and a son, Catlett Taylor, living in Kansas City, Mo.
- (8) Robert, a taxpayer in Fauquier county until 1819. He is recorded as going to Kentucky with his brothers, Geo. F. and Peter, but nothing further is known of him or his descendants.
- (9) George Farrow, d. March 24, 1848. Heitman gives a Geo. F.

Catlett as 2nd lieutenant Rifles, 20th April, 1818, resigned 8th August, 1818. This may be our subject. He mar (I) in Va., July 30, 1818, Dolly Ann Massie, d. 1828, and had: (a) Minerva Frances, b. July 2, 1821 (mar. October, 1841, Philip Hillyer); mar. (II) Sept. 21, 1833, Mary Jane January, d. Oct. 19, 1853, and had: (b) Samuel January, b. Aug. 4, 1834, d. Jan. 5, 1847; (c) \*Elize Ann Marshall, b. Feb. 26, 1837, d. May 18, 1858; (d) George Buckner, b. July 1, 1839, d. in Texas, 1895, mar. (I) Sallie Welch; mar. (II) ———, who survives him in Royse, Texas; issue, Chandler, b. 1887; d. May 3, 1913; (e) Robt. Peter, b. April 22, 1842, d. Sept. 18, 1889, mar., Feb. 22, 1866, Adele Rucker, and had Nannie Rucker, b. Nov. 22, 1866, supt. of schools in Princeton, Ky., and doing a noble work; Geo. Farrow, b. March 17, 1868 (mar., Oct. 25, 1893, Laura Williams, d. April 4, 1914, leaving one child, d. y. He is editor of *Princeton Courier*); Robt. Muir, b. Feb. 25, 1870 (mar. Ida Robinson, no issue); Joshua Rucker, b. Aug. 16, 1873 (mar., Oct. 26, 1894, James Warren Sublette; issue, Marion Francis, b. Dec. 22, 1906; James Warren, b. Oct. 8, 1909, and Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1914); Mary Elizabeth, b. Dec. 21, 1875 (mar., Feb. 1, 1905, Thos. V. Johnson, of Royse, Texas; no issue); Frank Stanard, b. March 5, 1878, d. May 19, 1914, s. p.; Jno. Albert, b. Dec. 13, 1880, d. April 5, 1883; Mamie Belle, b. Feb. 16, 1883, d. March 19, 1883; Alice Urey, b. Aug. 10, 1884; Samuel Orr, b. Aug. 7, 1889 (mar., Nov. 26, 1910, Dolly Crowder; issue, Geo. Farrow, b. Sept. 6, 1913, and Chas. Welborn, b. Nov. 29, 1914); (f) Alice Amanda, b. April 14, 1844, d. July 11, 1845; (g) Albert Lamar, b. Aug. 27, 1846, died at Blytheville, Ark., in 1895. He married about three weeks before he died.

- (10) Nimrod, of whom we know nothing.
- (11) Bryant, of whom we know nothing.
- (12) Elizabeth, mar. Caleb White, of Kentucky and is mentioned in will of Lieut. Peter Catlett, given above.

**Descendants of Alfred Ashby (b. 1810, d. 1864) and Martha Rachel (Hadley, b. 1812) Catlett, of Rankin County, Miss.**

- (1) Eudora, b. Oct. 12, 1835, d. April 1, 1914, and buried in Jackson, Miss., mar. April 2, 1863, Richard C. Drake, d. 1870, of Brownsville, Miss. :Issue: (a) Irene Virginia, b. Dec. 19, 1863, d. Jan. 1, 1864; (b) Ethelbert Alfred, b. March 8, 1865, mar., August, 1902, Sarah Leslie Stone, and has Louis Francis, b. 1905; Ethel Leslie, b. 1906, and Mary Vinson, 1908.

\*Jane Marshall, a maiden sister of Gen'l Humphrey Marshall, in her will Sept. 6, 1836, leaves legacy to Jane Catlett, negroes and a lot in Maysville, Ky. Her brothers were: James, John and Humphrey Marshall; sisters, Nancy Marshall, Mary, married Thos. Whittington, and Elizabeth, married Sam January, and these were parents of Mary Jane January, who married Geo. Farrow Catlett.

- (2) Lucretia P., b. July 20, 1837, d. 1875, mar., Dec. 24, 1863, G. W. Dameron and had issue: Jesse Mabry, b. Feb. 2, 1865. Mr. Dameron has married again and lives in St. Joe, Mo.
- (3) Alfred Ashby, b. Dec. 10, 1839, d. 1848.
- (4) Wm. B., born Nov. 10, 1841, served through the war in Rankin Rifles, C. S. A., and on his return moved to Dallas, Texas, where he mar. — — — and had: (a) Alfred, of Memphis and California, mar. — — — and has Lewis; (b) Lewis, unmarried and lives in California; (c) Lula, mar. to a captain in Salvation Army and is now serving with him.
- (5) Hattie E., b. Dec. 14, 1846, d. Dec. 14, 1869, unmarried.
- (6) Georgia A., b. March 10, 1848, d. Nov., 1913, mar., July 7, 1869, James A. Blackmore, of Clinton, Miss. Issue: Chas. Ashby, b. Sept. 9, 1869, d. Sept. 14, 1869.
- (7) John Bolivar, b. Aug. 25, 1857, d. June 19, 1915, mar., Dec. 21, 1894, Bessie Henderson, b. Aug. 4, 1876, and had: (a) Rachel Emma, b. July 14, 1896; (b) Joseph, b. Sept. 14, 1898, and died same day; (c) Dave Lucretia Ogden, b. Jan. 29, 1900; (d) Mary Anne Idele, b. Jan. 12, 1905.
- (8) Lillie M., b. May 15, 1854, mar., May 18, 1883, Henry Ritchie, of Mobile, and has issue: (a) Henry, b. Aug. 10, 1885, living in Memphis, unmarried; (b) Myra, b. Aug. 14, 1887, mar., May 18, 1910, Jno. Goodwin, of Forest, Miss. Issue: Jno. Albert, b. March 13, 1910; Helen Elise, b. June 13, 1911; (c) Helen, b. Oct. 4, 1889, mar., June 14, 1911, Frank R. Lehman, d. Oct. 21, 1914; issue, Fred Ashby, b. Aug. 4, 1912, and lives in Mobile, Ala.; (d) Ashby, b. Jan. 29, 1886, in Jackson, Miss., d. July, 1912, in Chicago, Ill., and buried by Oddfellows, mar. Edna Gillett, of Chicago, and had Lillian Myra, b. July, 1909; (e) John, b. July 21, 1902, d. y., and buried at Jackson, Miss.

**Children of David, b. 1753, d. Sept. 11, 1834, and Ann Morgan,  
d. Oct. 26, 1840, Catlett.**

- (1) Dorothy, b. June 19, 1785, d. Feb. 24, 1819, mar., March 10, 1803, by Rev. Wm. Hill, John Campbell. Issue unknown.
- (2) George, b. Feb. 12, 1793, d. Aug. 12, 1854, mar., Nov. 3, 1822, by Rev. James Riley, Clarissa Lantz, b. Feb. 16, 1799, d. Aug. 11, 1854, dau. of Daniel and Margaret Lantz, and had issue:
  - (a) Margaret Ann, b. Aug. 4, 1823, d. May 15, 1856, mar., April 25, 1847, by Rev. Myers, Jno. Bevans. Issue: John H., b. April 1, 1848; Anna Maria, b. July 12, 1849; Ellen Clara, b. Aug. 1, 1851, mar. — — — Scott, of Berkeley Springs; Martha Ann, b. March 8, 1854.
  - (b) Dr. Willoughby David, b. March 12, 1825, d. suddenly Jan. 19, 1852, of Mt. Crawford, mar., Dec. 1, 1847, Lucy Devier, sister of Wm. Devier, by Rev. Geo. Martin.



Issue: Geo. Allen, b. April 11, 1850; Ada Willoughby, b. July 21, 1851.

- (c) Henry Van Robert, b. Aug. 10, 1826, d. March 22, 1834, of scarlet fever.
- (d) Foushee De Witt Clinton, b. Nov. 3, 1828, d. March 6, 1834, of scarlet fever.
- (e) Daniel Morgan, b. Feb. 17, 1831, mar. (I) March 18, 1856, by Rev. Campbell, Mary C. Catlett, dau. of Robt Bailey and Elizabeth Huff Catlett, and moved to Marshall Co., Mo., in 1857, and had issue: Fannie Virginia, b. April 20, 1857, mar. — — — and was a widow in 1887; Lula May, b. Sept. 27, 1858, mar. — — — and lived in 1887 in Choctaw Nation, Indian Territory; Robt. David, b. May, 1860, living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1887; Emma, b. 1868; Henry Clayton, b. 1871.

Mar. (II) Mrs. Lynch, of Marshall, Mo., with three children, two boys and one girl, Nov. 21, 1883; no issue. Most of above is taken from a letter written by Dan'l Morgan Catlett to his niece, dated November, 1887.

- (f) Maria Louisa Dorothy, b. March 27, 1833, d. Aug. 23, 1887, mar. (I) May 10, 1853, Wm. Devier, d. 1860, and had issue: Clara Bell, b. Aug. 1, 1854, mar. Rev. C. F. Fry, d. 1891, a Baptist minister; no issue (Mrs. Fry lives in Harrisonburg, Va., with her brother-in-law, J. C. Staples); Emma Scott, b. Oct. 29, 1856, d. 1904, mar., 1876, Junius Clay Staples, C. S. A., of Harrisonburg, Va. Issue: Earnest Lee, b. 1877, living in Manila, P. I.; Emma Catlett, b. 1878, mar. Dudley Staples, no issue; James K., b. 1879, physical director in high school in Houston, Texas; Robt. Tyler, b. 1881, electrical engineer, New York; Catherine Louise, b. 1883, teacher in Meredith College, N. C.; Ralph, b. 1885, mar. May Cooper, of Philadelphia, Pa., and has one child; Julia Tapscott, b. 1893.

Mar. (II) Sept. 22, 1863, Wm. J. Blackwood and has issue: Thos. Jefferson, b. Aug. 12, 1865, d. unmarried; Marion Damaris, b. Jan. 12, 1867; Adelaide, b. April 24, 1869, mar. Frank Weiss; Elizabeth Morgan, b. Aug. 24, 1871, at Berkeley Springs, W. Va., mar., Oct. 22, 1890; Jno. Slater Bradley, of Harrisonburg, Va. (Issue: Marceline, b. Aug. 22, 1891; Jno. Slater, Jr., b. Jan. 15, 1893; Frances Elizabeth, b. Sept. 20, 1895; Margaret, b. Aug. 9, 1897; Richard Blackwood, b. Nov. 12, 1900; Helen Catlett, b. Nov. 20, 1902.) [Mrs. Bradley has the old Family Bible of David and Geo. Catlett, her ancestors, and much of the data on this branch is taken from this Bible and from her letters.] Sidney Pem-



- berton, b. Nov., 1873, d. unmarried; Don Piatte, b. Nov. 13, 1876.
- (g) Marion Clarissa, b. Feb. 16, 1835, d. Dec. 18, 1882, mar., Nov. 22, 1855, by Rev. Karney, Jno. McLaughlin, still living, but blind from old age. Issue: Anna Helen, b. Oct. 14, 1856, mar. Frank Campbell, of Orleans Cross Roads, W. Va.
- (h) Foushee Tibbs, b. April 26, 1837, d. Dec. 24, 1856, s. p.
- (i) Lavinia Helen, b. Dec., 1838 d. Jan. 16, 1862, mar., June 11, 1861, by Rev. Dolly, Jas. C. Hunter. Issue: Frank A., b. March 10, 1862.

**Descendants of Capt. John (b. 1749, d. 1826) Catlett, of Frederick County, Va., and His Wife, Allie T. King.**

- (1) Nancy, b. May 17, 1776, mar., June 10, 1802, Spencer Lehue.
- (2) Elijah, b. Dec. 23, 1777, d. 1826, mar., Feb. 18, 1816, Margaret Sperry and had issue: Sperry, mar. Alcinda, dau. of William Catlett and his wife, Ann Mallory, and had Mardonius, d. before 1888 (mar. Miss Willy and left children): Matilda Ann, unmarried; Ally Etta. Her will, dated Nov. 5, 1888, mentions sister Matilda Ann and Alcinda, widow of Mardonius Catlett and her children.
- (3) Joseph King, b. Nov. 3, 1779, d. Feb. 26, 1802, mar., Jan. 6, 1801, Nancy Allensworth, d. April 7, 1802, and left one son, Jno. Allensworth, b. Nov. 1, 1801, in Frederick Co., Va., moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn, where he mar., March 28, 1839, his cousin, Allie Ann Senseney, b. Sept. 7, 1815, at Mt. Hope, Shenandoah Co., Va. For issue, see below.
- (4) Henrietta, b. Oct. 30, 1781, mar., Sept. 23, 1802, Butler Allensworth.
- (5) Robert, b. Jan. 13, 1786, d. July 5, 1801.
- (6) Louisa, b. Nov. 7, 1787, mar., Nov. 22, 1805, Peter Senseney.
- (7) Mary F., b. Dec. 24, 1789.
- (8) Patsy D., b. March 26, 1792, d. Feb. 26, 1871, mar., Aug. 26, 1813, Alexander Catlett, Jr., son of Alexander of Catlettsburg, Ky., and his wife, Susannah. No issue.
- (9) Carolina Matilda, b. Sept. 3, 1794, d. Sept. 12, 1826, mar., Feb. 11, 1813, Adam Hamburgh. Issue: Amanda, Arabella, Ally Ann, Amelia and Peter Catlett.
- (10) Jno., b. March 27, 1799, mar., according to Family Bible in hands of the Catlett family in Clarksville, Tenn., Dec. 6, 1825, Cornelia T. Catlett. John died Feb. 5, 1856.

According to the Family Bible of Mr. Grandison Catlett, of Bucton, Va., this John married, first, Nov. 6, 1825, Catherine L. Hulett, and second, Martha Kean, d. Sept. 12, 1873. Otherwise the contents of the two Bibles are identical. Since Mr. Grandison Catlett is the

son of this John by his second wife, his record is esteemed of greatest value. For issue see below.

**Descendants of John Allensworth Catlett and His Wife, Allie Ann Senseney, of Montgomery County, Tenn., and Christian County, Ky.**

Jno. Allensworth Catlett followed his mother's relatives to Tennessee, and on arrival at the old Allensworth plantation he carved his name, with date, upon a prominent beech tree, "J. A. C., July 27th, 1823." Fifty years after, his son, J. J. Catlett, carved his initials, "J. J. C., 1873." Both initials are still visible—a valuable family record, says Jno. A. Catlett, of Clarksville, Tenn. He married, after reaching Tennessee, his cousin, Allie Ann Senseney, who had also moved from Virginia to Montgomery county, Tenn. They had issue:

- (1) Annie Louise, b. Jan. 16, 1840, d. Oct. 8, 1880, mar., Jan. 16, 1864, Chastien Wilson Lunderman, and had issue:
  - (a) Allie Ann, b. Oct. 28, 1864, mar., April 24, 1889, E. R. Perkins, and had issue: Helen Louise, b. Feb. 14, 1893; Ann Louise, b. Feb. 7, 1903; Dorothy, b. July 9, 1905.
  - (b) Louise, b. Jan. 16, 1869, mar., June 6, 1893, S. B. Lawson, and has issue: Lawrence Wells, b. Aug. 20, 1894; Julia Neville, b. June 26, 1895; Lucile, b. June 21, 1909.
  - (c) Malcolm Chastien, b. Nov. 16, 1876, mar., April 26, 1910, Ruth Marshall Payne, b. June 29, 1880, and has issue: Jack Catlett, b. Dec. 22, 1911; Alma Payne, b. Jan. 31, 1915.
  - (d) Jackie Cornelia, b. Aug. 8, 1867.
  - (e) Henry Clay, b. Jan. 23, 1872, accidentally killed while hunting, Dec. 2, 1882.
- (1) Cornelia Catherine, b. April 7, 1842, d. Nov. 9, 1904, mar., Oct. 21, 1869, W. T. Oliver, who still lives. No issue.
- (3) Alexander Clay, b. Aug. 13, 1844, in Trigg Co., Ky., and died in Columbia, S. C., Feb. 26, 1865, from wounds received in battle in the Confederate service.
- (4) John Joseph Crittendon, b. Aug. 12, 1848, d. Oct. 1, 1898, mar., Aug. 17, 1887, Fanny Elizabeth Patch, b. June 16, 1860. Issue: Mary Louise, b. July 17, 1888, d. Oct. 1, 1888; Sarah Marsh, b. Aug. 23, 1889; John Asahel, b. Nov. 4, 1890, of the firm of Catlett & Patch, Clarksville, Tenn. [He has furnished from Family Bible and other sources the complete record of his branch. He is unmarried]; Fannie Eliza, b. Feb. 1, 1892, d. May 1, 1894; Richard Kimble, b. Oct. 7, 1893; Marion, b. Aug. 4, 1895; Margaret, b. Nov. 29, 1897.  
All of above live in Clarksville, Tenn.
- (5) Addison Cyrus, b. Sept. 3, 1853, mar., April 29, 1903, Maria P. Leavill.

**Descendants of John Catlett, the Youngest Son of John Catlett and Allie T. King.**

John Catlett, b. 1747, d. 1826, was known as the rich John, and owned large tracts of land on the Shenandoah River. By his will the main farm descended to his youngest son, John, b. 1797, d. 1873, and now owned and occupied by Mr. Grandison Catlett, his grandson.

John, b. March 27, 1779, d. Sept. 12, 1873, son of John, b. Sept. 30, 1749, d. Feb. 5, 1826, mar., June 17, 1775, Allie T. King, b. Dec. 26, 1755, d. Dec. 1803, mar. (I), Nov. 1, 1825, Catherine L. Hulett and had two children, of which we have no information. He mar. (II) Martha Kean (Caine) and had):

- (1) Ophelia, b. Jan. 12, 1848, d. July 7, 1905, mar., April 7, 1870, Peter S. Rinker, b. May 8, 1846, d. Aug. 2, 1916. No issue.
- (2) Henson, b. April 21, 1850, d. March 4, 1888, mar. Frances Hatton and had:
  - (a) Lucy A., b. April 23, 1876, mar., Oct. 8, 1902, Isaac G. Wilson, of Wallacetown, Pa., and had Edgar Henson, b. July 30, 1903; Viola Frances, b. Jan. 25, 1905; John Wesley, b. March 25, 1910.
  - (b) Edgar E., b. Jan. 13, 1887.
- (3) Scott, b. Aug. 28, 1852; unmarried.
- (4) John, b. June 13, 1854, mar., March 10, 1880, Bettie Santmyer, of Warren Co., Va., and had issue:
  - (a) Robert Edward, b. Aug. 8, 1882, mar., Sept. 24, 1905, Annie Derflinger, of Warren Co., Va., and had issue: Albert Francis, b. Oct. 19, 1906, d. Jan. 8, 1907; John Adams, b. Nov. 23, 1909; Rachel Virginia, b. Sept. 11, 1911.
  - (b) Samuel, b. Dec. 11, 1883, mar. Katie Bowers, of Hagerstown, Md. No issue.
  - (c) John Walter, b. Nov. 25, 1885, d. Sept. 5, 1889.
  - (d) Annie Edith, b. May 11, 1888, mar., Nov. 26, 1913, Frank Eugene Bayley, of Warren Co., Va. Issue: Annie Matilda.
  - (e) Joseph Carl, b. May 10, 1890, d. Feb. 29, 1892.
  - (f) Earl Warren, twin to Joseph Carl, mar., May 20, 1916, Edna May Shadler, b. July 26, 1894, of Pottstown, Pa. No issue.
  - (g) Bertha, b. July 7, 1892, mar., June 17, 1916, Henry Hoffman.
  - (h) Frank Raymond, b. Dec. 24, 1894.
- (5) Landora, b. Feb. 17, 1856, mar., Jan. 23, 1879, Jeremiah Clem, b. Oct. 18, 1852, of Frederick Co., Va., and has issue:
  - (a) Lela Mae, b. April 16, 1880, mar., June 6, 1899, Clement St. Clair Mason, b. Nov. 28, 1858, of White Post,

Clark Co., Va. Issue: Howard Edward, b. Sept. 5, 1900; Ollie St. Clair, b. Aug. 19, 1902; Arthur Roy, b. May 14, 1904; Ethel Marie, b. June 17, 1906; Gretta Clem, b. Jan. 13, 1914.

- (b) Grandison, b. Aug. 9, 1881, mar., Jan. 1, 1902, Lydia S. Whitacre. Issue: Opal M., b. Nov. 19, 1902; Thelma A., b. May 17, 1905, d. Aug. 22, 1905; Myrtle E., b. Aug. 10, 1906, d. Aug. 15, 1913; Anna L., b. Dec. 26, 1908; Raymond E., b. Feb. 18, 1911; Retha B., b. April 14, 1913; Martha L., b. Aug. 6, 1915, d. March 27, 1916.
- (c) Earnest, b. Nov. 25, 1882, mar., April 3, 1906, Mary Trenary, b. Aug. 1885, and has: Edward Lee, b. May 8, 1907; Irene Helen, b. March 21, 1908; Earnest Roy, b. Dec. 31, 1909; Bertie Earl, b. Dec. 29, 1911, d. Aug. 15, 1912; Richard Athle, b. Jan. 2, 1913; Cora Virginia, b. March 13, 1915.
- (d) Jeremiah Franklin, b. Jan. 31, 1884, d. Sept. 29, 1899.
- (e) William Clide, b. April 14, 1886, mar., Nov. 29, 1906, Effie Mae Ware, b. Aug. 29, 1888, and had issue: Mildred Louise, b. Jan. 13, 1908; Selby Stephen, b. Sept. 15, 1909; Hilda M., b. Jan. 3, 1912; Ralph Calvin, b. Nov. 29, 1913.
- (f) Reuben Henry, b. Sept. 18, 1887, d. Aug. 12, 1888.
- (g) Mattie Virginia, b. June 20, 1892, mar., Feb. 8, 1909, W. W. Mason, of Frederick Co., Va., and had: Jeremiah L., b. Jan. 20, 1910; Perry N. b. Nov. 24, 1912; Charles L., b. Aug. 13, 1913.
- (h) Thomas Wilson, b. Feb. 20, 1896, killed by electricity Oct. 20, 1910.

(6) Gandison, b. Sept. 9, 1858, named by Alex Catlett, Jr. (who married his aunt, Pattie D. Catlett) for his brother, Grandson Catlett (which see). He owns and occupies the original farm settled by his grandfather, John, who married Allie T. King at Bucton, Warren Co., Va. He is a member of the board of commissioners of Warren Co., Va., and a successful farmer. He has furnished the original Bible, from which extracts given above have been taken. He married Eudora C. Kean, of Madison Co., Va., and has issue:

- (a) Pauline G., mar., Aug. 17, 1910, Edwin Sherwood Stonnell, of Ocoquan, Va.; issue, Edward Sherwood, Jr.
  - (b) Turner, b. July 11, 1893, is still single (1918), and lives with his father at Bucton, Va. He has kindly furnished the details of this branch of the family.
  - (c) Harry, unmarried (1918).
- (7) Wilmer, b. April 7, 1860, mar., Sept. 5, 1894, Adelaide Hutchinson, b. April 27, 1866, in Greulthoy, Yorkshire Co., England, and has issue:

- (a) Calvin Hutchinson, b. Jan. 15, 1905, in Warren Co., Va.
- (b) Ashby Grandison, b. Sept. 26, 1907, in Warren Co. Va.
- (8) Mattie, b. Feb. 20, 1864, mar., Dec. 23, 1884, Samuel S. Santmyer, b. March 21, 1849, and has issue:
  - (a) Henry, b. April 11, 1885, d. April 12, 1885.
  - (b) Mabel, twin with Henry, d. Sept. 26, 1886.
  - (c) Selby S., b. July 26, 1888, mar. Blanche Elizabeth Krauss, of Wilmington, Del., and has issue: Martha Susan, b. Jan. 2, 1890; Dora Silesia, b. Aug. 5, 1892, mar. E. H. Lattin, of Muskegon, Mich.; Jessie Mae, b. Jan. 21, 1894; Frederick Catlett, b. Feb. 8, 1896, mar. Stella Page, of Wilmington, Del.; Hilda Adeline, b. June 12, 1905, d. March 10, 1906; Sanford Ennalls, b. Dec. 24, 1906.
- (9) Sandy, b. Jan. 24, 1862, d. s. p.
- (10) Sally, b. Dec. 13, 1866, d. s. p.

#### **Descendants of Henry and Miriam (Calmes) Catlett.**

Henry Catlett, b. Feb. 8, 1758, d. Dec. 15, 1826, at his farm, White Post, Frederick Co., Va., which farm he inherited from his uncle, Peter Catlett, who patented same in 1759 (See page 52), and who married Ann Calmes, the aunt of Miriam Calmes, b. Dec. 12, 1758, d. Feb. 26, 1825, dau. of Wm. Calmes, d. 1773, and Lucy Neville, b. 1732, d. 1789, whom Henry married Dec. 8, 1782. Peter and Ann (Calmes) Catlett left no issue. Peter's will, dated 1875, probated 1791, after giving legacies to sons of his brothers, James and Robt. Catlett, leaves the larger part of his estate, including the farm "White Post," to his nephew, Henry, son of his brother, Robert Catlett. Both Henry and his wife are buried at "White Post." They had issue:

- (1) Molly Ann, b. Jan. 2, 1784, mar., Dec. 22, 1809, her cousin, Horatio G. Catlett, of Catlettsburg, Ky., son of Alexander and Susannah (Hanson) Catlett. For issue see back.
- (2) Isabella, mar. Jas. V. Glass. No issue.
- (3) Calmes, b. Nov. 14, 1786, d. April 6, 1841, at Morgansfield, Ky. He was lieutenant commander at Fredericksburg, Va., July 15, 1813, Robt. Carter Burwell, captain; subsequently he was captain. Mar. at Morgansfield, Ky., Fannie Madison, b. Oct. 15, 1797, d. Feb. 4, 1837, dau. of George C. and Letitia Buck Catlett, who moved from Frederick Co., Va., to Morgansfield, Ky., in 1816 (See Letter). Fannie Madison was so named, according to a tradition in the family, by President Madison, who was travelling on horseback through Frederick Co., and stopped for the night at her father's house. The "little baby girl" was brought out, and at his request she was called Fannie Madison. Capt. Calmes Catlett, after the war closed,

moved to St. Joe, Mo., where he lived, dying while on a visit to Morgansfield, Ky., in 1841. Issue:

- (a) Ann Letitia, b. Nov. 19, 1817, d. 1912, at St. Joe, Mo., in her 95th year, the last of her immediate family.
- (b) Hemingway, b. Nov. 27, 1820, and died in Pembroke, Christian Co., Ky., mar. David Hord, and had issue: Calmes, Fanny, d. 1868; Annie, Thos., Elizabeth, David, Mamie, Harry.
- (c) Isabella Richardson, b. Oct. 3, 1822, at Morgansfield, Ky., d. July 18, 1898, at Windsor, Mo., mar., Oct. 1, 1846, at Hopkinsville, Ky., Thomas Deane Page, and had issue: (I) Fanny Catlett, b. Aug. 12, 1845, in Logan Co., Ky., (mar. Oct. 28, 1874,, in Bates Co., Mo., Wm. M. McCown, and has May Belle McCown, b. Sept. 27, 1875, of Windsor, Mo., who, with her mother, has furnished much valuable information on this branch of the family); (II) Henry Casey, b. Dec. 27, 1849 (mar. Maude G. Crews, and has issue: Roy, Archibald Carey, Harry, Russell, infant, Roger [mar. Waketta Major and has Roger, Jr.], Francis, d., all in Kansas City, Mo.. (III) Jennie Deane, b. Aug. 27, 1851, d. July 8, 1855; (IV) Thos. Deane, Jr., b. Oct. 20, 1853, mar. ———, d. 1915; (V) Calmes Catlett, b. April 24, 1856, d. May 28, 1883; (VI) Carter Page, b. Jan. 22, 1858. d. Aug. 30, 1876; (VII) Isabella, b. April 22, 1859 (mar. Octavius Parker; issue, Robt., Edgar Randolph, Harold Page, Noel Winston, Mayonne Virginia; all live in Berkeley, Cal.); (VIII) John Crittendon, b. Feb. 12, 1861.
- (d) Miriam, b. Oct. 3, 1822, d. July 13, 1846, while visiting her aunt, Mrs. Coombs, at Independence, Mo.
- (e) Henry, Jr., b. Oct. 18, 1826, d. Aug. 30, 1833.
- (f) Dr. Geo. Calmes, b. June 18, 1829, d. 1886, in St. Joe, Mo. He was Supt. State Hospital No. 2 and was a distinguished physician. He mar. Amelia Culver and had issue (I) Corinne Belle, d. 1911, mar. Dr. Alfred P. Busey, for many years with State Asylum No. 2, of Mo., then with State Asylum, Pueblo, Col., and now in charge of asylum for idiotic children at Ridge, Col.—“a very able man.” Issue: Corinne Neville, b. 1880, mar., 1908, Robt. S. Gast, attorney at law in Pueblo, Col., and has Eliza Busey, b. 1909, and Chas. Edwin, b. 1913; Alfred P., Jr., b. 1883, mar., 1915, ———; Geo. Catlett, b. 1886; Jeannette Anabell, b. 1888); (II) Henry, d. unmarried; (III) Geo. Calmes, d. unmarried; (IV) Jeannette.
- (g) Calmes Neville, b. Nov. 19, 1832, d. Aug. 30, 1835.
- (h) Henry, b. April 11, 1835, d. 189—.



- (4) Miriam, d. at "White Post," Va., over 90 years old.
- (5) Henrietta, will June 3, 1830, prob. 1832, in Frederick Co., Va., mentions sister, Susan Neville.
- (6) Henry, lived and died unmarried at "White Post," Va.
- (7) Lucy, mar. Wm. Stevenson, a wealthy man of Baltimore, Md. Issue: Lucy, Virginia and others.
- (8) Sarah, d. unmarried in Virginia.
- (9) Elizabeth, mar. Jas. H. Sowers and left no issue.
- (10) Susan Neville, mar. Dr. E. Coombs, of Independence, Mo., and left no issue.

**Descendants of Geo., b. 1770, Son of Robt., b. 1721, d. 1803, and His Wife, Mary Floyd (Living in 1816) Catlett, of Frederick County, Va., and His Wife, Letitia Buck (Daughter of Chas and Mary (Richardson) Buck).**

Mary Richardson was dau. of Wm. and Isabella (Calmes) Richardson. Isabella Calmes, d. June 10, 1796, was dau. of Marquis Calmes, the Huguenot imgt., and his wife, Winnifred Waller. They moved to Kentucky in 1816 and settled near Morgansfield, "where he acquired several large farms." He gave one to each of his children. "His own ran down to the town and is still a beautiful place." "The one he gave our father is quite near." (Mrs. Letitia Pinner's [granddaughter of Geo.] letter.) Issue:

- (1) Fannie Madison, b. 1797, d. 1837, mar., 1818, Capt. Calmes Catlett, b. 1786, d. 1841, at Morgansfield, Ky., while on a visit there. He was her cousin, the son of Henry, b. 1758, d. 1826, and Miriam Calmes, b. 1758, of "White Post," Frederick Co., Va. For issue see "Calmes Catlett."
- (2) Mary, mar. Dr. Sutton, professor in the University of Ky. at Lexington and the author of several standard medical works.
- (3) Henrietta, mar. Joseph Major, of Hopkinsville, Ky., and had issue, one of whom, Mary Eliza, mar. her cousin, John Newton Catlett, given below.
- (4) Thos. Washington, b. 1796, in Frederick Co., Va., came with his father in 1816 to Ky. and settled near Morgansfield, where he mar. his first wife, Isabella Fields Helm, dau. of Wm. Helm, of "Helmsby," near Versailles, Ky., whose parents were Virginians, and settled in Woodford Co., Ky. Issue:
  - (a) Helen, mar. Judge Skinner, of "Kuttawa," "one of the most beautiful homes in Ky.," and had: Bartlett, Frederick (mar. ———, and has Frederick, Jr., a lawyer in Newport News, Va.), Eliza, and perhaps others.
  - (b) Letitia, b. 1831, mar. Dr. Pinner. She was injured in an automobile accident in 1914. She lives at Eddyville, Ky. Issue: Fred, d. y.; Thomas, mar. ———, and has one son, Dodridge Helm, of Nashville, Tenn, and Belle, mar. Dr. Hussey, of Eddyville, Ky.



- (c) Marian, mar. — Cobb. No issue.
- (d) John Newton, mar. Mary Eliza Major, his cousin. Issue: Belle, Henry, d. 1889 (mar. Hattie Hite; no issue); Forest (mar. Willie Garrett; issue, Nellie Belle, mar. Lucius B. Webb, and F. Newton); Etta Marian, of 354 Pulliam street, Atlanta, Ga.; Robert, d. 1891.
- (e) Hervey, d. 1906, a Mexican War Veteran.

Thos. Washington mar (II) Louisa Clark, "one of the most rarely cultivated women I have ever known, a descendant of Oliver Cromwell," says Mrs. Sallie Powell Catlett. Issue:

- (f) George, d., of Mineral Mound Farm, near Eddyville, Ky., mar. Sallie Powell, of Princeton, Ky., a most brilliant woman, who has furnished much family data. issue: Corinne, b. 1890, mar., Jan., 1915, Jesse Guyer Stevens, a lawyer, of Salt Lake City, Utah; Powell Clark, b. March 1892, mar., 1916, Cora D. Eldred and has Dorothy D., b. Oct., 1917; George Poindexter, b. 1894, of Louisville, Ky., now in U. S. Army in France.
  - (g) Ollie Clark, mar. Effie Bowman, of Eddyville, Ky. Issue: Mary, Henry, Robert, Ollie, Laura, and Laina Belle.
- (5) Dr. Henry, mar. Mary Buck, of Hickman, Ky., and died with yellow fever, s. p.
  - (6) Rebecca, mar. Armistead Ludwell Churchill, b. Oct. 27, 1910, of Louisville, Ky., a brother of Major Gen'l Thomas James Churchill, C. S. A., and Governor of Arkansas, and of Mrs. Dr. Luke P. Blackburn, whose husband was Governor of Kentucky, and had:
    - (a) Samuel, of Nobester, Mo., mar. Elizabeth Finney.
    - (b) George, d. y.
    - (c) Letitia, mar. Chas. Buck.
    - (d) Henry, mar. (I) Virginia Owsley and had Lida, mar. Theo. Evans and had Churchill (d) and Herman; mar. (II) Missouri Campbell and had Sam'l Barber and Mary Jane; mar. (III) Sarah Barber.
    - (e) Fanny, mar. Dr. Calmes and settled in Arkansas.

## OTHER CATLETTS.

---

In the census of North Carolina for 1790 there occurs, in the Halifax District, Franklin county, the name of Laborne Catlett, with one white male over 16 years of age, one white male under 16 and one white female.

In the census of South Carolina for 1790 one finds in the Cheraw District the name of John Catlett with one white male over 16 years of age, one white male under 16, and four white females.

Allusion has already been made to a John Catlett who patented lands in Burke county, Ga., in 1767, and in 1774 John and Wm. Catlett protesting against action of the "Liberty Boys" in the same county. Again, a John Catlett matriculated in the University of Pennsylvania in 1779 and graduated in 1782, and recently information has been sought by the authorities of that institution as to whether he was from Virginia or Kentucky. Up to this date no member of the Catlett family is recorded as having gone to Kentucky, and yet there is no record of such a student from Virginia. Is it possible that he was the son of the John who was in Burke county, Ga., in 1767?

It is difficult to place all of the above without assuming more descendants of David and Elizabeth Catlett, or of Thomas Catlett, the minor son of the immigrant, yet careful examination of all the early records fails to throw any light on this subject.

There is a large family in Georgia, Arkansas and Mississippi, that have records showing descent from a John Catlett, of Greenville District, S. C. The legend goes that Wm. and John, sons of John, left orphans early in life, were adopted by two men, who subsequently "fell out," and John's "boss" took him to Kentucky, from whom probably descends Jasper L. Catlett, of Vincennes, Ind. (which see).

After Wm. was grown he moved to Jackson county, Ga., where he married Olivia N——. About 1825 they moved to Walker county, Ga., and settled near Pidgeon Mt. and opened up a road across the mountain in the direction of Lookout Mountain, now called "Catlett's Gap."

William died in 1856. They had nine children, viz:

- (1) Wm., d. 72 years old in Walker Co., Ga., leaving five sons and two daughters, whose descendants are living, mainly in Logan Co., Ark., viz (a) Berry, d., mar. ———; (b) Calvin, d., mar. ———; (c) Washington, mar. ——— Morgan and had Lance, Reuben, Martha and Mary; (d) Lance mar ——— Fuller; (e) Posey, mar. ——— Fuller; (f) Frances, mar. Reuben

Satterfield and had two children; (g) Margaret, mar. — — — and has a son and daughter, both having families.

- (2) Alsey, mar. — — — and moved from Jackson Co., Ga., to La. and lived near Clinton (according to Gen'l Howell Carter, who knew him when a boy), and had Mary, mar. — — — Coon and Susan, mar. Noah Whittington, a sugar planter near Baton Rouge.
- (3) Ezekiel, mar. twice, the second time during the Civil War, and died after the war near Artesia, Miss., leaving three children.
- (4) Clark, d. in Jackson Co., Ga., and left John and Benjamin, who moved to Marshall, Texas, where they now live.
- (5) Dr. and Col. John, b. May 15, 1800, d. 1886. (See below.)
- (6) Rebecca.
- (7) Elizabeth.
- (8) Polly.
- (9) Olivia, d. y.

Dr. and Col. John, above, b. 1800, d. 1880, mar. three times, (I) Sept. 12, 1819, Amelia M——, and had (a) Hettie A., d. y.; (b) Amanda C., mar. E. Little, d. 1863; (c) Harriet, mar. F. Jones; (d) Olivia G., mar. — — — Russell; (e) John M., of Walker Co., Ga., mar. Jessie James and had Angeline, d. y.; John F., mar. Ellen Cahoon and had three sons and three daughters, all of Walker Co., Ga.; Lucy A., mar. — — — Kingman and has four children, and Wm., mar. and has two children; (f) Richard M., mar. — — — Wallen and had Wm. G. and Samuel; (g) Sarah E., mar. — — — Madarions; (h) Theodore L., d. unmar; (i) Amelia, d. y.; (j) Ezekiel, mar. — — — Antry and had Jno. R., mar. — — — Clifton and has issue, and Richard, mar. — — — Bell and had issue living in Cherry Valley, Ark.

Dr. and Col. John mar. (II) Sept. 9, 1843, Hester A. Dean and had (k) Rev. Wm. A., b. 1844, mar., 1869, Sarah A. Wallin and had issue (See below); (l) A. L., a teacher, mar. (I) — — — Roberts, (II) — — — Hadene and had Jas. L., now living in the State of Washington; (m) F. L., mar. — — — Slocum; (n) Jas. L., mar. — — — and had Alsey and Richard, of Springfield, Mo.; Mary mar. — — — Colquit, Eva mar. — — — Pearson, and Lula mar. — — — Pitts; (o) Jno. L., mar. — — — Barnes and had Barnes and Jasper.

Dr. and Col. John mar. (III) Aug. 19, 1869, Nancy G. Fuller and had (p) Joseph E., mar. — — — Hawk, and (q) Nancy, mar. — — — Ushman.

Rev. Wm. A. Catlett, above, was b. 1844, in Walker Co., Ga., mar. there in 1869, Sarah N. Wallin, and later moved to Cross Co., Ark. He was for some time a minister in the Methodist church, but changed to the Cumberland Presbyterian faith and is now a minister in this church. He lives at Wynne, Ark., and has kindly furnished me with this incomplete and unsatisfactory account of his branch.

They have issue: John Monroe, mar. Martha Woods and has Hettie Bell, mar. — Garnett, of Paragould, Ark., and has two children, James G. L., mar. Nora White and has Wm. Lawrence and Lucile; Richard, mar. Mollie Thompson and has one child; Jessie, mar. Helen Hamsen and has Theodosia, Mabel, Frederick, Cora, Loye and Ida Lee; Wm. H., d. y.

Dr. and Col. John, above, had 18 children, 64 grandchildren and 28 great-grandchildren. He was a practicing physician of Walker Co., Ga., until late in life, when he removed to Arkansas, where he died. He was appointed colonel commanding the forces which transferred the Cherokees from North Georgia to Indian Territory.

### AN INDIANA BRANCH.

The following extract from the letter of Mr. Jasper L. Catlett, of Vincennes, Ind., does not fully coincide with the facts given above, but shows a similar origin of his branch and an entire ignorance of his grandfather. It is, therefore, uncertain whether his father came from this same branch. The occurrence of the unusual name of Jasper in both branches may be suggestive of similar origin:

“VINCENNES, IND., Feb. 14, 1916.

“Wm. C. Stubbs, New Orleans, La.

“Dear Sir—My father’s people originally came from Virginia to Kentucky or Tennessee, and his father died, when he was an infant, in one of these States. His mother came North to this city with him and he was taken and raised by a man by the name of Timms, and practically spent his entire life near this city. After becoming of age he learned the blacksmith trade and followed it for 30 or 35 years, and then went to farming on a farm in Illinois, which we still own.

“He was born in 1820, and was about 60 years old when he died. There are four of us children—Jasper L., Harlen, Emma and John. I was born in 1860

“As for grandparents on my father’s side, I have no trace of them, as I said before he was only a small child when his father died.

“Hoping to hear from you, I am, Yours truly,

“J. L. CATLETT.”

---

*Dr. H. D. Catlett, of West Monroe, La.,* has given the following imperfect account of his branch, with the request that I write his mother for fuller information. Several letters addressed to his mother have failed to elicit a response, hence this incomplete account is given.

His grandparents were William Catlett and Louisa Culpepper, with many children, among them his father, Wm. Simson Catlett,

mar. Beatrice J. Bland and live at Toomsuba, Miss. Issue: (a) Theodosia, mar. J. H. Sims, of Meridian, Miss.; (b) Irene, mar. ——— Harden; (c) Wm. C. Catlett, of Toomsuba, Miss.; (d) S. L. Catlett, of Kewonee, Miss.; (e) Dr. H. D. Catlett, of West Monroe, La., mar. by Rev. W. P. Tardy, Mrs. Emma K., widow of A. H. Griffin, of Monroe, La., and has Beatrice A., Kathleen, dy y.; Henrietta, McVea, Royster, d. y., and Carrie Catlett.

---

*John, of Jessamine County, Ky.*—early in the history of Kentucky a John Catlett went from Virginia to Jessamine County, Ky. His descendants are numerous and scattered throughout Kentucky. Mr. John L. Catlett, of Coburg, Ky., who has recently lost his wife, leaving him six young children, says he is the son of James, who had, besides himself, four sons and five daughters; that James was the son of Charles and grandson of John, the immigrant, to Jessamine county, Ky. He says that this John had also five sons and five daughters. Among those whose names he recalls, besides his grandfather Charles, are Washington, died in Kentucky; Richard, went to Illinois, and Eliza and Betsie, of the daughters.

He refers me to Geo. Catlett, of Washington county, Ky., as one of the descendants of John who could give fuller information, but letters to him are still unanswered.

The names of Charles and James suggest descent from Charles, of Frederick county, Va., the son of James, who early patented lands in Jefferson county, Ky., which were sold after his death by his son Charles and other children.

---

*Mr. Wm. B. Catlett, of Inverness, Miss., writes as follows:*

"I am sorry to say that I know nothing of my father's people. He married my mother, Julia Bradley, in Franklin county, Miss., about 1869. They only had two children—myself and a little girl, who lived only a few months. My mother died when I was about three years old, after which my father and I made our home with my mother's relatives. My father died in 1882, when I was only eleven years old. I don't remember ever hearing him speak of his early life, but I think now that there must have been some reason why he never talked of the past. He was very quiet and reserved. \* \* \* I have pictures of him and specimens of his handwriting. My father's name was Robert C. Catlett. I would be very glad if I could trace his ancestry back, and if you can give any information I would appreciate it very much. Please let me hear from you at once.

Yours truly, W. B. CATLETT."

Mr. Catlett has a son, Robert, who lives with him. No definite information has been secured of Mr. Catlett's ancestry.

**THE FOLLOWING CATLETTS HAVE NOT BEEN PLACED:**

*Albert C. Catlett*, major 3rd Tenn. Cavalry, U. S. A., in Civil War.

*Robt. Catlett*, of London, Sevier county, Tenn., to whom letters addressed have been unanswered.

In the Louisville, Ky., City Directory the following names occur, but letters to each have failed to elicit further information:

*Henry D. Catlett*, manager, r. 3005 Grand avenue.

*Jno. W. Catlett*, inspector Sou. Ry. Co., r. 2619 W. Walnut street.

*Jno. E. Catlett*, r. 1013 S. Floyd street.

*Van R. Catlett*, r. 1463 Hazel street.

It is extremely annoying to know that there are members of this family who could throw much light upon their branches, and thus aid in completing a record of this large family, who will not respond to repeated inquiries for information.

Therefore the writer closes this pamphlet, which he has spent many years in preparing, with much regret at its incompleteness; but, in justice to so many of its members who have freely given full information, he cannot longer withhold it from publication.

It is, therefore, presented to the Catlett Family with many thanks and many regrets.

UNDERWOOD—Note.

Capt. William<sup>1</sup> Underwood, Sr., mar. Margaret —, name unknown. (She mar. [II] Capt. John Upton, will prob. 1652, and [III], 1656, Capt. Thomas Lucas, will prob. 1673, both of whom were widowers.)

Issue, Underwood (none by the others): William,<sup>2</sup> Mary,<sup>2</sup> Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> Margaret,<sup>2</sup> Anne,<sup>2</sup> and Sarah,<sup>2</sup> as follows:

I. William<sup>2</sup> Underwood, Jr., grant 1650, mentions "wife Mary and son William." He mar. (II) Elizabeth — and was burgess of Lancaster Co. 1652, and had also son, John.

II. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Underwood, will 1673, mar. (I) 1652, Francis Slaughter (will, *Va. Hist. Mag.*, V, 283) burgess, d. 1656; mar. (II) 1657, Col. John Catlett, d. 1670; mar. (III), 1671, Rev. Amory Butler (will 1678).

III. Mary<sup>2</sup> Underwood, mar. Capt. Thomas Hawkins, who was dead 1676. (Hening, II, 416.)

IV. Margaret<sup>2</sup> Underwood, m. 1663, Capt. Humphrey Booth, "gent," Justice in Rappahanock Co. 1656. Issue<sup>4</sup> Humphrey, Grace and Catherine, who mar. Robert Brooke, of Essex Co. (Lancaster Co. Records, Sept., 1653, mention "Humphrey Booth, of London, merchant.")

V. Anne<sup>2</sup>, mar. James Williamson, gent., justice Lancaster Co., 1652.

VI. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Underwood, mar. Capt. William Pierce, of Westmoreland Co. (will prob. 1702), justice 1668. He was brother of Jane Pierce, the third wife of John Rolfe. (*William and Mary Quarterly*, IX, 270.) Their daughter Mary mar. Edward Rowzie (will 1719).

William<sup>2</sup> Underwood, Jr. (above) had son, John<sup>3</sup> Underwood. will proved, King George Co., April 5, 1722; executors: wife, Elizabeth, and William Underwood. His son, William<sup>4</sup> Underwood, will prob. King George Co., 1772, mentions, "To son John, not of age, the negroes given by Mrs. Strother to said son, to be returned, in case of his death, to Mrs. Strother, or, in case of her death, to her daughter, Elizabeth Strother."

Francis Slaughter (son of Mrs. John Catlett) had a grant of 550 acres, part of which, 100 acres, he devised to John Underwood and wife Elizabeth. They conveyed it, in 1719, to Francis Wofendall. This deed was recorded in King George Co., 1743. Francis Slaughter's will was proved in Richmond, Co., 1718. He and wife Margaret made a deed, 1699. His legatees were daughters, Martha, Mary and Elizabeth. Mentions "brother-in-law" John Taylor.



## UPTON—Note.

Capt. John Upton, will prob. 1652; witnesses, William Underwood and Edward Skinner. He was born 1596 and came to Virginia 1622, aged 26. (Hotten's Emigrants.) Burgess 1629. Patent, Isle of Wight, 1,650 acres, in 1635. He served in the expedition against Potomac Indians and was mint-master general, 1645. John Upton, Jr., died unmarried. Capt. Upton then bequeathed his estate to the Underwood children of his wife (*ante*).

## LUCAS—Note.

Capt. Thomas Lucas, "gent.," will 14th December, 1669, prob. March, 1673. His grant in 1652 was for 600 acres, and among the headrights were Thomas Lucas, Jr., and Catherine and Sarah Rowzie. His sale of tobacco, 1653, was witnessed by John Catlett (Lancaster Records). He was burgess for Rappahannock Co., 1657-63 (Henning, I, 431). His will was dated in Sittingbourne par., Rappahannock, and speaks of himself as "aged." He mar. (II), 1656, Mrs. Margaret Upton, widow of both William Underwood and John Upton. His legatees were son, Thomas Lucas, Jr.; son-in-law (i. e., step-son-in-law), John Catlett; son-in-law (step-son-in-law), Capt. Thomas Hawkins; sister-in-law, Mrs. Margaret Paine, wife of Robert Paine.

## ROWZIE—Note.

Ralph, Edward and Sarah Rowzie came with their brother, John Catlett, to Virginia. Of these, Ralph Rowzie, gent., born about 1625, was dead in 1663. He patented, in 1650, with John Catlett, 400 acres on south side of Rappahannock, of one-half of which Col. John Catlett made a deed in 1663 to Ralph Rowzie, Jr. (son of Ralph, dec'd), and his sister, Sarah. Witnesses, Thomas Hawkins and James Gaines.

Ralph<sup>2</sup> Rowzie, Jr., will 28th Sept., 1716, prob. 1719, mentions wife Margaret and the following children: Ralph, Benjamin, John, Elizabeth, Martha, Margaret, Mary, Sarah, mar. — Fenwick, and Rebecca, mar. — Davis.

Sarah<sup>2</sup> Rowzie. There is a deed, 1663 of John Catlett to Ralph and Sarah Rowzie, heirs of Ralph, joined by Humphrey Booth and wife Margaret. One-half is to be returned to Catlett's heirs if the Rowzies have none.

Edward<sup>2</sup> Rowzie, will 16th Dec., 1674, prob. Jan. 1677; executrix, wife Mary. To son Edward, 400 acres at head of Occupatia creek when he comes of age. To sons Lodowick and John, the land I now live on when they come of age. To daughters Sarah and Elizabeth, 1,000 acres in freshes of the Rappahannock, on the south side, when they come of age or marry. Witness: Robert Pley and George

Bruce. Issue: Edward,<sup>3</sup> Lodowick,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Sarah<sup>3</sup> and Elizabeth.<sup>3</sup> Of these, Edward<sup>3</sup> Rowzie, will 5th Nov., 1719, prob. 17th May, 1720, wife Mary, who mar. (II) Henry Oswald, "chirurgion" will (1726), name the following children of Edward Rowzie: Edward,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Lodowick,<sup>4</sup> Mary,<sup>4</sup> and Elizabeth.<sup>4</sup> (Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, 498.)

Edward<sup>4</sup> Rowzie, of St. Anne's par., Essex Co., 1724, 250 acres of Francis Browning on north side of river Po. in Spotsylvania, for £40. This he sold, 1725, to Thomas Turner, of King and Queen Co.

John<sup>4</sup> Rowzie and wife Mary, of Amherst Co., July 5, 1766, to James Frazer, 183 acres in Spotsylvania, for £20. (Spotsylvania Records.)

*Va. Gazette*, Sept. 19, 1771: "John Spotswood, Esq., of Spotsylvania, married Miss Sally Rowzie, youngest daughter of Mr. John Rowzie, of Essex Co." He was son of John and grandson of Gov. Spotswood. Edward T. Rowzie married, Sept. 20, 1798, Dorothy Waller. (Spotsylvania Records.)

GRAYSON, of Spotsylvania County.

John Grayson, of Christ Church parish, Lancaster Co., bought 500 acres in Spotsylvania Co. in 1714 of William Smith, of Gloucester Co., and with his wife Susannah sold 200 acres of this tract to Ambrose Grayson in 1729. He died 1736, leaving sons Thomas, John, Jr., and perhaps others. Executrix, his widow; and her bondsmen were Ambrose Grayson and Thomas Hill. (This Thomas Hill had married in 1731 Elizabeth Grayson, and died 1741, leaving daughters Sarah and Susannah. His brother, Humphrey Hill, his administrator.)

October, 1725, John Grayson, Jr., witnessed, with John Catlett, William Taliaferro and Francis Slaughter, a deed of Augustine Smith to Jonathan Gibson, Jr., gent., of Essex Co., 400 acres in Spotsylvania, for £400. In 1729 he was lieutenant in Capt. William Hansford's company.

In 1727 Ambrose Grayson, probably brother of John, patented 100 acres in Spotsylvania. He and wife Alice sold this tract in 1729, and in that year Ambrose Grayson, gent., was church warden in St. George parish, and also witnessed a deed of Henry Willis, gent., of King and Queen Co., to Goodrich Lightfoot. In 1733 he and wife Alice sold to Matthew Gayle, of Gloucester Co., 300 acres in St. George parish, and in 1736 he was bondsman for Mrs. Susannah Grayson, above. His will (St. George parish, Sept. 6, 1742, prob. March 6, 1743) mentions legatees: wife, Alice, sons John and Ambrose, and "other children." Executors: wife, brother Benjamin Grayson, and son John. In 1754 the non-cupative will of Ambrose Grayson bequeathed "my part of my father's estate to be divided between my unmarried brothers and sisters," proved 1756.

Oct. 20, 1726, Mary Grayson married the third John Catlett. She was probably sister of Ambrose and Benjamin Grayson.

Benjamin Grayson was of age 1726, and living 1732.

#### HAMPTON—Note.

William Hampton had a patent in Mathews (then Gloucester Co.), 1657, and again in 1698. His son, Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Hampton, lived at "Hampfield," Kingston parish, on Eastermost river, married, before 1683, Mary, niece of John Mann, of Gloucester (will 1694), who left a legacy "to my cousin, Mary Hampton" (cousin meaning niece in ancient times). Issue: John,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> and Richard<sup>3</sup> Hampton, who lived in Matthews Co. in 1735. Of these,

1. John<sup>3</sup> Hampton, b. June 3, 1683, mar. Margaret Wade and lived in Fairfax Co., Va., and had Rose, Anthony, and probably others. Of these:

1. Rose<sup>4</sup> Hampton mar. William Winn and moved to South Carolina. Her daughters mar. — Broughton, Robert Stark, John Hampton and Dr. John Hughes. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*.)

2. Anthony<sup>4</sup> Hampton mar. Elizabeth Preston and moved to South Carolina, where he was killed, 1776, with wife, son Preston and a Harrison, grandchild. Issue:

I. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Hampton mar. James Harrison, of the Rev. Army, who came to South Carolina with his brother, Major Richard Harrison, from the James river, Va. She was the mother of Mrs. David Moore, of Huntsville, Ala.; of Thomas Harrison (who was grandfather of Mrs. Gen'l Stephen D. Lee, C. S. A.), and also of Isham Harrison, of Mississippi, who had thirteen children, among them James E. Harrison, of Waco, Texas, Brig. Gen'l C. S. A., and of Harriet, who mar. Samuel Earle Mem, 4th Congress, U. S. This is a distinguished Harrison family in the South.

II. Wade<sup>5</sup> Hampton, Lieut. Col. Light Dragoons in the Revolution (See Book of Society of Cincinnati, S. C.); General in war 1812. His son, Col. Wade<sup>6</sup> Hampton, mar. Ann Fitzsimmons and had, among others:

1. Caroline,<sup>7</sup> mar. Hon. John Smith Preston (b. 1809, d. 1881, of South Carolina).

2. Gen'l Wade<sup>7</sup> Hampton (b. 1818, d. 1902), mar. (I) Margaret, dau. of Gen'l Francis Preston; (mar. (II) Mary, dau. of Gov. McDuffie, of South Carolina. Commanded the "Hampton Legion" and was Lieut. Gen'l in Civil War and Gov. of South Carolina, 1876, and in U. S. Senate 1878.

3. Susan Frances,<sup>7</sup> mar. (1838) Gov. John Laurence Manning, of S. C., b. 1816, d. 1889 (first wife). Issue, three children:

III. Edward<sup>5</sup> Hampton, captain in Revolution, killed by Tories, 1781, mar. Sarah, dau. of Judge Bayliss Earle, of S. C. Has descendants in Georgia, Mississippi and Texas.

IV. Henry<sup>5</sup> Hampton, captain in Revolution. (Book of Cincinnati, S. C., which mentions five of these brothers.)

V. Richard<sup>5</sup> Hampton, lieutenant colonel Light Dragoons

VI. John<sup>5</sup> Hampton, captain S. C. Dragoons in Revolution. (McCall's Hist. Ga., II, 312.)

2. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Hampton, of Caroline Co., Va. His home was "Hamptonville." Mar. Mary (Buckner?) and had:

1. John<sup>4</sup> Hampton, gent. (the only son), who sold "Hamptfield" in Mathews Co. to Thomas Hayes in 1745. His only child mar. (1780) Joseph Latané De Jarnette, of "Spring Grove." Prof. Abram Penn Staples, of Washington and Lee University, is a descendant.

2. Mary<sup>4</sup> Hampton mar. George Catlett, son of Thomas and Martha Catlett, of Caroline Co. She administered his estate in 1769.

3. William<sup>3</sup> Hampton, will 1746. died in Stafford Co. 1750, lived in Caroline Co. His administrator was George Catlett, above, whose sister, Martha Catlett, was his wife.

His will mentions four sons and three daughters, of whom Edward and the three daughters may have been by a former marriage. He willed his entire estate to wife (Martha Catlett), viz: "The home plantation in Drysdale parish, Caroline Co.; the Indian Old Field plantation in King William Co.; the Hampton Quarters in Stafford Co., and an additional 280 acres in Stafford Co. and 435 acres in Frederick Co." Executors: wife Martha, son Edward and "wife's brother, Mr. George Catlett." Her will, 1761, also made her brother, George Catlett, executor.

In Caroline Co., Order Book, March 12, 1761, the court appointed Benjamin Robinson, Jr., Seth Thompson, Nicholas Battaile and Francis Taliaferro to appraise estate of Martha Hampton, widow, dec'd. Edward Hampton, the son, brought suit July 9, 1762, vs. George Catlett, administrator of the estate of his father, William Hampton, unadministered by Martha Hampton. He again brought suit May, 1769, vs. Mary Catlett, who was probably administratrix of George Catlett. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Nov. 26, 1911, and Caroline Co. Records, folio 37.) Issue:

- I. Edward<sup>4</sup> Hampton, of Caroline Co., mar. probably a Miss Buckner and had son Philip Buckner, mentioned in will, who

mar. Judith Hammond, and their daughter mar. Edward Hern-  
don, of Spotsylvania Co.

II. George<sup>4</sup> Hampton, mar. Mary Colston, dau. of John, of  
Spotsylvania, and lived in Frederick Co., leaving numerous  
descendants. (*Richmond Times-Dispatch*, Nov. 26, 1911.)

III. Thomas Catlett<sup>4</sup> Hampton, was dead in 1746, leaving  
at least two young children. His descendants are in King Wil-  
liam Co.

IV. John<sup>4</sup> Hampton, died in Stafford Co., leaving a daugh-  
ter, Sara,<sup>5</sup> mar. Edward Gibson, b. 1751 (their children lived  
in Clarksville, Tenn.), and George<sup>5</sup> Hampton, who mar. in  
Fauquier Co., 1782, Mary Nugent Pollard. Their children  
also live in Clarksville, Tenn.

V. Susannah<sup>4</sup> Hampton, mar. John Quarles before 1746.

VI. Frances<sup>4</sup> Hampton, mar. Thomas Buckner, of Caroline  
Co. (his 2nd wife), and had son, George Thomas<sup>5</sup> Buckner,  
mentioned as "grandson" in William Hampton's will, 1746.

VI. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hampton, mar. Richard Durret, of Caroline Co.,  
before her father's death, 1746.

NOTE I.—William Hampton, born in Prince William Co., Va.,  
and died in Ky., 1819 (probably from John and Margaret [Wade]  
Hampton), married in Alexandria, Va., 1803, Malinda, dau. of  
Col. George Shortridge, of the Revolution, and wife, Margaret Muir,  
who were mar. 1778 in Alexandria, and emigrated to Ky., 1792,  
three miles above Catlettsburg. William Hampton settled near him  
and had issue six children:

1. Dr. Henry Hampton, Jr.
2. George Shortridge, b. 1806, d. 1876, lawyer and on Gen. Rose-  
crans' staff in Civil War, mar. (I) Sarah Johnson, of Ky.;  
(II) Mrs. Anna F. Hepburn, dau. of Hanson Catlett, of Cat-  
lettsburg, Ky., and had son by first marriage and George,  
Columbus and Catherine by second. (*Richmond Times-  
Dispatch*, Dec. 10, 1911.)
3. Wade Hampton.
4. Levi J. Hampton, kept hotel in Catlettsburg.
5. Rev. William Hampton, of Catlettsburg, grandfather of Mrs.  
Dr. Joseph L. Miller, of Thomas, Va. (who gave these notes).
6. Mrs. Thomas E. Henderson, of Henderson, Ky.

NOTE II.—Issue of George and Margaret (Muir) Shortridge, of  
Ky. (above):

1. George Shortridge.
2. Eli Shortridge, lawyer and district judge.
3. Malinda Shortridge, mar., 1803, William Hampton (above),  
b. 1779.

4. ——— Shortridge, mar. John Chadwick, and their daughter mar. Joseph Ewing, who came from Monroe Co., Va., to Catlettsburg 1812 as business representative of the Beirne Bros., whose vast business extended throughout the South from New Orleans to Virginia.

CALMES—Note.

Col. William Burwell, of Gloucester Co., owned several thousand acres in Frederick Co. (in what is now Clarke Co.). He met at Williamsburg (the capital of Va.) a Huguenot gentleman, Marquis Calmes, with whom he was so pleased he induced him to settle upon a fine tract on the Shenandoah, three miles east of Millwood, joining his lands. This tract Marquis Calmes called the "Vineyard Plantation" and planted the first vineyard in the valley. He had a numerous family. Many went South and West. Near them was settled another French family by name of Marquis, whose descendants were also numerous in the valley, as the tax books attest.

Marquis Calmes was born in France, 1705, came to Va. 1720, and died Sept. 10, 1773. Married, 1725, Winifred Waller, b. 1709, d. Oct. 6, 1751, daughter of William Waller (son of John, of Westmoreland Co., son of Col. John Waller, of New Kent, the immigrant). He secured a large grant from Lord Fairfax, in which was the Vineyard Plantation, above. Near him settled the Richardson, Buck, Neville, Ashby and other families, with his own intermarried. Issue: Isabella, William, Marquis, Anne and Elizabeth, as follows:

- (1) Isabella Calmes, d. 1796, mar. William Richardson and had issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth, b. May 29, 1741, mar. Samuel Price.
  - (b) Marian, b. Dec. 27, 1748, mar. Col. John Buck.
  - (c) Sarah, b. July 25, 1750, mar. Benj. Combs.
  - (d) Mary, b. Aug. 31, 1752, mar. Charles Buck, half-brother to Col. John.
  - (e) John, b. March 12, 1754, mar. Sarah Hall.
  - (f) Ann, b. Oct. 10, 1756, mar. Thomas Buck, half-brother of Col. John.
  - (g) Samuel, b. Feb. 7, 1760, mar. Catherine Hall.
  - (h) Wm. R., b. Aug. 16, 1763, mar. ——— Pugh.
  - (i) Marquis Calmes, b. Sept. 21, 1768, mar., Feb. 19, 1789, Henrietta Catlett.

(From Family Bible of Marquis Calmes, son of Sam'l Richardson.)

- (2) Wm. Calmes, b. Jan. 18, 1729, d. Sept. 10, 1773, mar. Lucy Neville, b. Jan. 17, 1732, d. May 20, 1789, dau. of Geo. Neville and wife Mary Gibbs. Issue:
  - (a) Gen'l Marquis Calmes, b. 1755, officer in Revolution



- and Indian fighter, of Lexington, Ky., d. 1834.
- (b) George, b. 1757, mar. Miss Price, of Fredericktown, Md.
  - (c) Miriam, b. Dec. 12, 1758, mar., Dec. 8, 1782, Henry Catlett, of "White Post."
  - (d) William, b. May 15, 1761, mar. — Berry and moved to Newberry, S. C.
  - (e) Fielding Gibbs, b. Jan. 30, 1766, mar. Jane Helm.
  - (f) Isabella E., b. Dec. 24, 1767, mar. — Benson.
  - (g) Spencer Neville, b. April 5, 1771, mar. Henrietta Chew Buck and moved to Ky.
  - (h) Gen'l Henry Walker, b. April 9, 1774, mar. Betsy Griggs and moved to Ky., was a celebrated Indian fighter.
- (3) Marquis Calmes, member of vestry, Frederick Co., 1771, d. s. p.
  - (4) Ann Calmes, mar. Peter Catlett, of White Post Farm, Frederick Co., Va. No issue.
  - (5) Elizabeth Calmes, mar. Thos. (?) Helm.

Issue of Chas. and Mary Richardson Buck (*ante*):

- (a) Letitia, mar. George Catlett.
- (b) Rev. Thomas, mar. Amelia Dawson.
- (c) Samuel, mar. Mary Bayly.
- (d) John, mar. Sarah Catlett.
- (e) Rev. Wm. C., mar. (I) L. Wright; (II) Marian Fields.
- (f) Charles, mar. Lucy Bayless.
- (g) Mary, mar. Dr. Wm. Bayly.

The above is taken from MS. of these families prepared by Wm. Mauzy Buck, a copy of which was furnished by Powell C. Catlett, of Eddyville, Ky.



# THE BAYTOP FAMILY

---

PUBLISHED IN SERIAL FORM

IN

THE TIMES-DISPATCH

(Richmond, Va.)

GENEALOGICAL COLUMN

BEGINNING SUNDAY, MAY 10, 1910,

AND NOW REPUBLISHED,

WITH ADDITIONS,

1918

"MRS. WILLIAM CARTER STUBBS has for many years actually spent her summers among Virginia records, and she has sent us such a scientific study of the Baytop family that we are sure we are giving a "bonne bouche" to all genealogists when we print it just as Mrs. Stubbs sent it to us. This genealogy contains so much data concerning the Booths, Taliaferros, Catletts, Stubbses and many other families (besides the Baytops) that we are confident that a host of people will be glad to read it.

"This genealogy opens up wide family connections in Virginia. Many of its descendants have been distinguished in the South, notably in the Scott and McGehee families. It also answers many queries lately made in the *Times-Dispatch*. It places for the first time Philip Taliaferro, who married Sarah Baytop, in his right place. There are various notes concerning the allied families, and, as the network of families unwinds, so much material becomes plain which heretofore has been inexplicable, and gleams of information dart from the mass of faithful research."

(Richmond, Va., *Times-Dispatch*.)

## THE BAYTOP FAMILY.

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Baytop and his wife, —— Pell, were living in County Kent, England, in 1638, when she was left a legacy in the will of her great-uncle, Smallhope Bigges, of "Cranbrooke," County Kent, England, who mentions "My cousin (nephew) Pell's children, viz: John, Elizabeth, Richard and Thomas Baytop's wife." John Bigges (brother of Smallhope Bigges), in his will, 1640, mentions "Elizabeth Pell living with me, and my Cousin Baytop's wife, of 'Tenterden.'" (For these two Bigges' wills see "Water's Genealogical Gleanings in England.")

NOTE.—Of these, John Pell became a "citizen and cooper of London," and married Hannah Thorpe, "niece and heir-at-law of Otho Thorpe, merchant, of London," and of that Thorpe family which came to York Co., Va., in 1701.

NOTE.—Richard Bigges,<sup>1</sup> muster at West and Shirley Hundred, 22nd of January, 1624, aged 41 (born 1583), "came in the Swan, 1610, and Sarah, his wife; Richard, his son; Thomas Turner, his cozen (nephew); Susan Old, his cozen" (niece). His patent in Charles City County, 1626. "Hotten's Emigrants" mentions him and wife, and sons, Richard, Thomas and William, at Shirley Hundred. "English Wills," by William S. Appleton, mentions his will of date 1626.

The Biggeses had five coats-of-arms. (R. H. Hinman's "Catalogue of First Puritan Settlers of Connecticut," No. 11, Hartford, Conn., 1852, page 215.) Col. Timothy Bigges, 1683, a suit against Robert Miller. (York Co., Va., records.) John Bigges, 1675, fined 2,000 pounds tobacco for not having his children baptized. (General Court Records.)

Robert Bigges, of Middlesex Co., Va., mar., April, 1703, Mary Armistead, who died 1706. He mar. (II) 1706, Elizabeth Pate, and had issue: Mary, b. 1707; Elizabeth, b. 1711; Jane, b. 1713, and James, b. 1717. (Christ Church Register.)

Benjamin Bigges, captain in the Revolution (*Virginia Magazine of History*, etc., II, 245). The wills of John and Smallhope Bigges (above) mentioned their relationship to the families of Baytop, Pell, Bates and Thorpe in Virginia, and Stowe in New England.

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Baytop and —— Pell, his wife, had at least two sons, Daniel<sup>2</sup> and Thomas.<sup>2</sup> Of these, Daniel<sup>2</sup> Baytop was "grocer in Maidstone, Kent, England," and was administrator, 1691, of his brother, Thomas Baytop, and guardian of the infant, Thomas Baytop (b. 1676).

From York Co., Va., records, 1691:

"Daniel, Baytopp, of Maidstone, in ye County of Kent, grocer,

brother of Thomas Baytop, and guardian and administrator of Thomas Baytopp, the minor, constitutes Capt. Francis Page in Virginia his attorney to take possession of ye plantations, stock, etc., of ye said Baytopp in ye parts of America in right of ye minor, Jan. 20th, 1691. The said Thomas Baytop, merchant, deceased, came over to Virginia twelve years before the above date, and came from Staplehurst, where he lived for several years in the lawful estate of matrimony with Hannah, his wife, and where was born his son, Thomas Baytopp, May 9, 1676, as appears by the register of Staplehurst and the testimony of his godfather, Peter Burren, of said place, clockmaker, aged 58 years, and John Stanter, clerk, and register of the aforesaid parish of Staplehurst, aged 69 years."

Thomas<sup>2</sup> Baytop (above) married Hannah ——— and moved to Staplehurst, County Kent, England, where he was a merchant and "lived in the lawful state of matrimony with Hannah, his wife, and where was born his son Thomas<sup>3</sup> in 1676." He came to Virginia 1679 and invested in "plantations, merchandise, stock," etc. (York County Records), and April 25, 1681, witnessed indenture of Humphrey and Philip Moody, of York Co., Va., a division of land with Elizabeth, daughter of their brother Josias Moody, deceased (whose widow, Elizabeth, married [11] Thomas Hansford), "300 acres Hampton parish. Other witnesses: Joseph Ring (justice), David Crawford and Richard Moore.—Edward Jennings, clerk court." Also witnessed (24th August, 1682) deed from Philip Moody and wife, Magdalene, of Hampton parish, to Joseph Ring, of same parish, "land patented 1638 by John Waine," Thomas Baytop witnessed also, 26th February, 1682-3, deed from David Crawford to Joseph Ring. Other witnesses were Benjamin Reade and Thomas Chamberlayne.

Joseph Ring was justice York Co.; will proved 1703. Children: Edmund, Joseph, Isaac, Elizabeth, Sarah and Mary. Legacy to Isaac Sedgewick. Executors: His loving brothers, Capt. Matthew Page and Edmund Berkley. His wife, Sarah, was daughter of Edmund Berkley, of Gloucester Co. Her half-sister, Mary Mann, married Matthew Page, b. 1659, son of Col. John. Thomas Baytop died in 1691. The following is from P. C. C. Admon. account book, 1692: "Thomas Baytop, Sr., late in Virginia, widower, deceased; administration granted to Daniel Baytop (his brother), uncle and guardian of Thomas Baytop, a minor, son of defunct, 19th January, 1691-2."

This grant "expired at the full age of said Thomas Baytop, and a new grant was made, 25th September, 1699." *Virginia Magazine History and Genealogy*, X, 69.)

February 24, 1700, Thomas<sup>3</sup> Baytop witnessed indenture between William Sedgewick, clerk of York Co., and James Cosby, "200 acres in Beaver Dam, on Utey's Creek"—£42. This was the third Thomas Baytop, now 24 years of age. April 19, 1707, Thomas Baytop was the owner of lot No. 9 in Miles Cary's survey of Gloucestertown

(now Gloucester Point). Richard Lee, Benjamin Reade, Edmund Berkeley, Major Burwell, Edward Porteus, John Mann, Peter Beverley, Dr. David Alexander, John Todd, John Gwyn, Lawrence and John Smith, Thomas Scott, John Perrin, Ralph Wormley, Mordecai Cooke, William Thornton, John Stubbs, Dr. William Kemp, John Buckner, Robert Carter, Robert Thruston, Col. Whiting and others also owned lots in this town, which was regularly laid off with streets with the names of Gloucester, Bread, Tyndall, Queens, Kings, Read, Marlborough, Fleet and Fish. John Fleet had patented Gloucester town (then Tyndall's Point) in 1662 and was living there in 1667. John Pratt bought lots 79 and 80 in 1719, and William Pratt, merchant (will 1722), was living there 1720, when he married Elizabeth (b. 1701), daughter of William<sup>1</sup> Cocke (secretary of the colony), and his wife, Elizabeth Catesby, sister of Mark Catesby, the traveler. (Mrs. Pratt married (II) Col. Thomas Jones (ancestors of the Jones family in Gloucester Co. intermarried with the Baytops). Gloucester Point was of considerable importance during the Revolution, when troops of the opposing armies camped and fought there, and its citizens were proud witnesses, across the narrow York, of Cornwallis' surrender.

Thomas Baytop married (before 1710) the daughter of David Alexander, of Gloucester Co., and was living in Gloucester in 1726, where, on 6th of February, his signature may be found in the extant Petsworth vestry book as witness (with Alexander Roane) to an indenture of the vestry with Lawrence Smith, to whom they bound a "poor child" of the parish. (Lawrence Smith affixed his seal in red wax.) In 1737 he witnessed the will of Dr. Charles Tomkies, an "eminent physician and a justice in Gloucester Co." This will is preserved in the chancery papers at Williamsburg. (David Alexander and John Edwards were also witnesses to this will.) Dr. Tomkies and Thomas Baytop had married the sisters of David Alexander, daughters of Dr. David Alexander (whose wife, Ann, was one of the two heiresses of Francis Morgan, the other, Sarah, having married Major Thomas Buckner, of Gloucester, church warden of Petsworth parish, 1695, son of the immigrant, John Buckner.) Francis Morgan owned a large body of land on the Poropotank from its mouth up, called "Morgan's Neck," running from "Violet Bank" to "Marlfield," which was heired by Thomas Buckner's wife and descended to her daughter, Ann Buckner, who married (I) Thomas<sup>2</sup> Booth (b. 1685, d. 1756), church warden Petsworth parish, 1714, son of the immigrant, Thomas. Their son, George Booth, of "Poropotank," finally heired all that neck of land, married Mary Taliaferro and had a daughter, Sarah Booth, who married Thomas Baytop (b. 1751) of the Revolution.

Thomas<sup>3</sup> Baytop and his wife, ——— Alexander, had at least two Children—Anne,<sup>4</sup> who married (before 1727) Col. Thomas Scott (the immigrant, ancestors of a large and prominent family through-

out the South), and James<sup>4</sup> Baytop, of "Springfield" Gloucester Co., Va., d. 1766. The settlement of his estate, 1767, with its many accompanying papers, is yet preserved in the family of Mrs. Jefferson W. Stubbs, of "Valley Front," Gloucester Co., Va. It mentions his children, and even the neighbors who were present at "the estate sale," and every article they purchased. He married Sarah Smith, said to be of the "Purton," Gloucester Co., family of that name, and a "sister of Capt. John Smith." She died 1771, and the settlement of her estate (as complete as that of her husband) is also preserved at "Valley Front," with the names of their children and a list of those of the neighbors present at her estate sale, etc. The executor of James Baytop's will was his cousin, Col. Francis Tomkies, son of Dr. Charles and Mary (Alexander) Tomkies (above noted). Col. Tomkies had married (before 1748) Elizabeth, daughter of Mordecai Cooke, and was justice in 1768, and a man of affairs; and his sister, Catherine (b. 1733) married Thomas Scott (b. 1727), son of Thomas and Anne (Baytop) Scott, above. Hence all were related. (See Scott Family.)

Gloucester land books contain a deed (23rd January, 1745) from Robert Pryor\* and wife (ancestors of the Roger and Luke Pryor family) to James Baytop, "309 acres on Craney Creek, Ware parish, next to Christopher Greenaway, Mr. Rigault and Thomas Wisdom's land." Ninety-two acres of it had first been granted to Thomas Jefferson, April 1, 1668, and by him deserted, and then granted to Robert Collis, who increased it to "309 acres, at the head of Craney Creek, in Ware parish," and then assigned it, April 21, 1689, to Robert Pryor.\*

This became the family home, "Springfield," called in its early history by the Indian name, "Mundunga." James Baytop's assessment to Petsworth parish in 1767 (the year of his death) was £8. 3. 0. In 1758 he was executor of the estate of James Carter, Petsworth parish. Many of these papers are preserved, containing the accounts of the three sons, Thomas, James and John Carter.

Robert and John Carter are mentioned previously in Petsworth parish vestry.

---

\*Note.—Samuel Pryor, of Gloucester, married Prudence Thornton and moved to Caroline Co. (then to Hanover and Spotsylvania). Issue: William, Samuel, John, of Nottoway (father of Hon. Luke, of Alabama); Frank, Joseph (who was the smallest of them all and weighed 220 pounds); Nancy, married Col. Samuel Wells, judge of the County Court of Amelia; Mary (b. in Gloucester Co., Nov. 15, 1730), mar. (I) Major William Berry, of Gloucester, and died, leaving Nancy and Prudence Berry, of whom Nancy married Jonathan, son of Col. George Taylor, and Prudence married Major George Blackburn, both families moving to Kentucky in 1799. Mrs. Mary Pryor Berry (d. 1804), married (II) James Mitchell (d. 1819), and had issue: Edward Mitchell (b. 1760, d. 1837), James (b. 1762, d. 1781), Samuel (b. 1764, d. 1855). Of these, Edward, b. 1760, was great-grandfather of James T. Mitchell, b. 1834, judge of



Roger Blackburn was living in Abingdon parish, Gloucester Co., 1777. He was the son of William, living in Gloucester 1702; will in Middlesex, 1748, mentions children, William, Roger and Mary. Ann Blackburn married Capt. Ceeley Saunders, of the Revolutionary Navy, and had an only child, Major John Saunders, of Norfolk, father of Capt. John Loyall Saunders; Ann B., who married Arthur Taylor, of Norfolk; Mary, who married William Green, and Jane B., who married W. W. Hunter.

James Baytop was tobacco inspector at Poropotank in 1739 (*Virginia Magazine of History*, etc., XV, April number), and his lists as inspector are before me for 1754. "Thomas and Beverley Whiting, shipped four hogsheads by the Whiting, and also Dr. Charles Leith one hogshead, and Messrs. Beverley and Thomas Whiting one hogshead, by the Ausgood. In 1755 Philip Rootes and John Metcalf, each, one hogshead by the Ausgood. In 1756 Capt. Thomas Whiting & Co., fourteen, and John Metcalf one, and Capt. Thomas Whiting, for himself, seven hogsheads, by the Swift."

Hening's Statutes, Vol. VIII, pages 78-88, mentions for the year 1765, four tobacco warehouses in Gloucester, "Poropotank, Eastermost, Gloucester Town (now Point) and Deacon's Neck, where the warehouses are now kept." In 1757 John Scott shipped nine hogsheads, also March, 1761, nine, by Scott & Du Val. These papers contain the autograph of James Baytop. Thomas Baytop, the Revolutionary captain, succeeded his father as tobacco inspector for Gloucester county.

The original signature of Mrs. Sarah (Smith) Baytop is also preserved, as the executrix of her husband's estate, with his cousin, Col. Francis Tomkies. Dr. Alexander Dalglish lived in her family from 1767 to June 1770. (It is claimed for his brother, Dr. John Dalglish, of Norfolk, that he first introduced inoculation for small-pox into Virginia. He died in 1771.)

#### Some Gloucester Citizens in 1766.

Purchasers at the estate sale of Mrs. Sarah Smith Baytop, widow

the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania, who has the old Mitchell Bible. Gen. Roger Pryor, of New York, was of the above family (*Virgini Historical Magazine*, VII, 75.)

Judge Roger Atkinson Pryor, of New York, born near Petersburg, in Dinwiddie Co., Va., on July 19, 1828. He married Sarah A. Rice, of Virginia, in 1848. He distinguished himself as a journalist, and prior to the Civil War was special minister to Greece under President Pierce. He was a member of the Confederate Congress in 1862. He entered the Confederate Army and was breveted brigadier-general, distinguishing himself in the battles of Williamsburg and Sharpsburg. He was captured, and after the war settled in New York, where he studied law, practiced at the bar and was appointed a judge of the Court of Common Pleas by Gov. Hill. He retired from the bench in 1899 on account of old age.

of James Baytop. First sale March 9, 1771; second sale, March 8, 1772:

John Clayton, William Austin, Hansford Anderson, William Bellamy, Peter Barnett, John Blassingame, William Beckham (the schoolmaster), John Collier, Joyeux Collins, Francis Whiting Cooke (son-in-law), William Collier, Mordecai Cooke's estate, Samuel Dawson, William Crittenden, John Figg, Jr., Thomas Figg, Henry Hall, Robert Hill, Rev. Arthur Hamilton (minister of the Petsworth parish, 1768, in place of Rev. Charles Mynn Thruston, who had gone to Frederick county), John Hall, Dr. William Hearn, Capt. Richard Jones, Willoughby Jordon, William Lemmon, Jr., Cornelius Livingston (a son-in-law), Robert Montaine, Richard Proctor, Thomas Pollard, Michael and Henry Pointer, William Ramsey, Thomas Stubbs, of Cappahosic; John Smith, John Shelburne, Philip Taliaferro (a son-in-law), Sterling Thornton (of Petsworth parish, will 1790), Nathaniel Taylor, Stephen White, William Thornton, Anthony Thornton and Richard Wright.

Most of these were also purchasers at the estate sale of James Baytop, Jan. 13, 1767, as were also John Buckner, Nathaniel Burwell, Bartholomew Blunt, Dr. Thomas Clayton, James Carter (son of James Carter, deceased, of Petsworth parish), Thomas Conerly, of King and Queen; Dr. Alexander Dalglish (resigned vestry of Petsworth 1765, and moved to Ware parish and to the home of James Baytop in order to teach his children, and Henry Whiting elected to vestry in his place), John Brown, William DuVal, James Fontaine. Nathaniel Fletcher, Thomas Guthrie, James Gressett, Isaac Howlet, Capt. James Hubbard (the admiralty judge), William Hall, Sr., William Kemp, Sr., Thomas Kemp, Cornelius and George Livingston (brothers), Mr. Lightfoot, Mr. Nelson, James Nuttall, John New, Henry Pursell, Sr., John Riley, John Scott (who died 1773), William Stubbs (ancestor of Stubbs, of "Valley Front," Gloucester Co.), John Stubbs, Sr., John Shackelford, Edward Shepherd, Col. Francis Tompkins (who had married Elizabeth, daughter of Mordecai Cooke), Philip Taliaferro (a son-in-law in 1770), William Thornton, Mr. Tarris, Charles Mynn Thruston, John Whiting, of Ware parish; Peter Whiting, of Gloucester; Capt. Francis Whiting, of Gloucester; John Whiting, of King and Queen county.

Also concerned in the estate bills were James Mills, merchant, of Urbanna; William Pollard, John Fox, Samuel Tomkins, Edward Cary, of York; William Hubbard (son-in-law of Col. Thruston), Seymour Powell, B. Jemmerson, John Drummond, "for making a pair of pumps, and his wife for making two gowns"; Charles Fleming, "for crying the estate"; Philip Taliaferro, "for his brother, Richard Taliaferro, £66, 3s. 2d."; George Lorimer, "two hogsheads Maiden tobacco, £17, 15s. 7d." (Old family estate-papers of Baptop.)

January 13, 1767, the inventory of James Baytop's estate: Per-

sonal property, £516, 19s. 5d. March 9, 1771, inventory of Mrs. Sarah Baytop's estate.

Among the receipted bills of the estate of Mrs. Sarah Baytop were, in 1768, "Dr. Carter, paid £20; 1768, James Puller, for schooling 3 boys, £, 16s. 3d.; 1770, William Bickham, for schooling and boarding James and John Baytop; 1769, Doiley L. Kee, £9, 10s. 4d. for dancing school, 2 scholars, 1 year and 6 months.

Mrs. Sarah (Smith) Baytop's signature, round and firm, is found on two of these papers, one of them an order upon Col. Francis Tomkies, as executor, to pay an estate bill to Mrs. Frances Lewis.

In 1762 James Baytop rented the Petsworth glebe lands for 500 pounds tobacco, and in 1772 the vestry paid his estate for the hire of a negro. In 1766 his assessment to Petsworth parish was £8, 3s.

**James<sup>4</sup> Baytop, of "Springfield."**

Issue of James<sup>4</sup> Baytop and his wife, Sarah Smith (first of the family at "Springfield, Gloucester Co., 1745) :

1. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> mar. Francis Whiting Cooke.
2. Mary,<sup>5</sup> mar. Cornelius Livingston.
3. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Baytop, of the Revolution, b. 1751.
4. James<sup>5</sup> Baytop, of the Revolution, b. 1754.
5. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> mar., 1770, Philip Taliaferro, of "Hockley," King and Queen Co.
6. John<sup>5</sup> Baytop, of the Revolution (the youngest child).

The descendants of these follow in succession, excepting John,<sup>5</sup> who died unmarried 1799. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Baytop (dau. of James<sup>4</sup> and Sarah (Smith) Baytop, born about 1747, mar. (before 1766) Francis Whiting Cooke, son of Mordecai Cooke (b. 1708, d. 1751), of "Wareham," and his wife, Elizabeth Whiting (b. 1713, d. 1762), who was oldest daughter of Francis and Mary Whiting, of Ware parish. Mordecai Cooke was son of John Cooke,\* of "Wareham," and Ann, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth Todd, of "Toddsbury." (Wareham Tombs.)

---

\*Note.—John and Ann (Todd) Cooke, of "Wareham," had also a daughter Lucy, b. 1716, who married, first, 1732, Gregory Smith, of King and Queen, b. 1712, d. 1737, by whom she had Col. Gregory, of the Revolution; Rev. Thomas, of Cople parish, and Ann (Mrs. Armistead), and, secondly, she married Thomas Booth (d. 1756), of Gloucester, who was son of Thomas, the immigrant (and who had previously married Ann Buckner and Susannah Thornton), and since his mother was Mary Cooke (daughter of Mordecai, the immigrant), he was hence cousin to his third wife, Lucy Cooke (above). They had also a relative in Mordecai Cooke, Jr., of Ware parish, d. 1748. Old Gloucester County Survey Book gives the following:

In April, 1749, at the request of Capt. Mordecai Cooke, three commissioners, viz.: Major Robert Throckmorton, Mr. James Baytop and Mr. John Jones, met and divided a tract of land between the widow and

Issue of Francis Whiting Cooke and Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Baytop: Mordecai,<sup>6</sup> Sarah Smith,<sup>6</sup> and Francis Whiting<sup>6</sup> Cooke, as follows:

I. Mordecai<sup>6</sup> Cooke (d. 1830), mar. Ann Macon Pendleton (dau. of Benjamin Pendleton, who mar., 1750, Mary Macon, in Spotsylvania Co.). Mrs. Cooke was first the wife of William Harwood, of King and Queen Co., by whom she had one child, Maria Pendleton Harwood.) Issue:

1. Sarah Smith<sup>7</sup> Cooke, died unmarried.
2. Catherine Pendleton<sup>7</sup> Cooke, mar. Emanuel Jones Thruston, of "Millwood" son of Col. Robert Thruston, b. 1759, and his wife Frances, who was a dau. of Dr. Richard Jones and wife, Ann Simmons, of Gloucester. Issue:
  - (a) Frances Ann<sup>8</sup> Thruston, mar. Robert Coleman Robins. No issue.
  - (b) John Mynn<sup>8</sup> Thruston, d. 1883, who bought the "Warehouse tract" (Deacon's Neck") in 1858, mar. Mary Ann Robins (d. 1917), dau. of Mr. Thomas C. Robins and sister of Wm. A. Robins, of Gloucester and had (1) Amelia,<sup>9</sup> b. 1856, unmarried; (2) William Pendleton Cooke,<sup>9</sup> b. 1860, mar., 1893, Rose Johnson, and had John Mynn, mar., 1916, Lettie Broaddus and has John; Mary Blanche, William P., Wellford Jones, Grace, Stephen Decatur, b. 1908, and Amelia. (3) Mary,<sup>9</sup> mar. (I) Frank Horsley,<sup>4</sup> and (II) Lewis Wiatt, son of Hugh Gwyn Wiatt, and had Ruth Horsley. (4) Ellen Coleman<sup>9</sup> (mar. William Bailey Barton, of Texas, and had Thruston, Clarence and Lindsley Barton).

daughters—Mrs. Cooke, who had her "thirds"; Elizabeth Cooke, wife of Capt. Francis Tomkies, one-fourth of the remainder; Susannah Cooke, wife of Mr. John Perrin, one-fourth, and Mrs. Frances and Ann Cooke (spinsters), each one-fourth. (Frances married, 1750, Sir John Peyton.)

Capt. Mordecai Cooke (above) inherited "Mordecai's Mount" from his father, and married, 1735, Sarah (b. 1717), daughter of Augustine Smith, of "Shooter's Hill," Middlesex Co., and had issue: (1) Mordecai, died without issue; will, 1769, prob. 1770, left his estate to his mother (Mrs. Sarah Throckmorton); (2) Augustine, student at William and Mary College 1752. Mrs. Sarah (Smith) Cooke married (II) Major Robert Throckmorton, above (his second wife (the first, Mary Lewis, of Warner Hall), and had issue: Mordecai and Warner and Sarah Throckmorton, who married Peter Presley Thornton, of "Northumberland House," thus "Mordecai's Mount" ("Churchill") came finally to Warner Throckmorton (above) from his half-brother, Mordecai Cooke (will 1769), who also left 600 acres near Beech Swamp, known as "Lanes," for the free school of Ware parish.

Col. Francis Tomkies' son, "Charles Tomkies, Jr.," was administrator 1771 for John Smith, and 1774 for Augustine Smith, of "Shooter's Hill" (above).

- (c) Dr. Stephen Decatur<sup>s</sup> Thruston, d. 1907, mar. (I) Annie Everett, of North Carolina, and (II) Mrs. Chappell, of Louisiana. No issue.
- (d) Emanuel Jones<sup>s</sup> Thruston (b. 1837, d. 1883), mar., 1872, Sarah Ann Rootes, d. 1907, sister of Thomas Reade Rootes and dau. of Jacquelin Rootes and his wife, Emily Robins (dau. of Thomas), and had issue a son, Robert Reade<sup>9</sup> Thruston, now living at "Millwood," mar. Miss Oliver.
- (e) Sarah Catherine<sup>s</sup> Thruston, mar. Franklin Haywood, and had Annie Bettie, Catherine and Robert Franklin.

3. Benjamin Pendleton<sup>7</sup> Cooke, mar. Emeline Bagby. Issue:

- (a) Bettie,<sup>s</sup> b. 1836, d. 1905, mar., 1854, Charles W. Porter, of King and Queen, and had Lizzie Lee, Pendleton, Mary Macon, Gertrude, Lina, Charles Wesley, Laura Wailes and William Franklin.
- (b) Mary Macon,<sup>s</sup> mar. Richard Coleman Haywood, and had Ann, Lina Coleman, William Franklin, Mary Peachy and Robert Coleman.
- (c) Franklin,<sup>s</sup> mar. Fanny B. Turpin, and had Hugh Lansing, William Norvel, Franklin, Lawson and Charles Porter.
- (d) Mordecai,<sup>s</sup> died unmarried.

II. Sarah Smith<sup>s</sup> Cooke (dau. of Francis Whiting Cooke, above), mar., 1798, her cousin, Mordecai Cooke, second wife. (He first mar., 1781, Elizabeth Scrosby, d. 1795, and by her had seven children.) He had three by Sarah S. Cooke, i. e., Francis Whiting<sup>7</sup> Cooke, b. 1802; Sarah Smith Cooke, b. 1805, and Lucy Todd Cooke, b. 1807, d. unmarried. Of these:

1. Francis Whiting<sup>7</sup> Cooke (b. 1802, d. 1883), of "The Cedars," Gloucester Co., mar. (I) Fanny Thruston Kevan, and (II) Catherine Chapman. Issue, ten children:

- (a) Miss Mary Frances<sup>s</sup> Cooke. an intellectual and beloved instructress in Gloucester, d. 1910. She felt great pride in assisting in collecting Cooke family data.
- (b) Alfred C.<sup>s</sup>
- (c) James Baytop,<sup>s</sup> killed at battle of Gettysburg.
- (d) Mordecai Throckmorton,<sup>s</sup> mar. Sallie Powers, and had Mary Evelyn, mar. E. D. Hatch, and had Harold Franklin, James Baytop, Francis Whiting and Olga Mordecai.
- (e) Fanny Thruston.<sup>s</sup>

- (f) Giles Buckner,<sup>8</sup> Confederate States Army, killed in battle of New Market.
  - (g) Thomas Paul,<sup>8</sup> mar. Ellen Waldron, and had Thomas Waldron and Francis Whiting.
  - (h) Sarah<sup>8</sup> Smith, mar. Joseph A. Williams, and had Olivia, Virginius Cassell, Mangus, Catherine Pauline, William Francis Whiting and Blanche.
  - (i) Robert.<sup>8</sup>
  - (j) Frank Whiting.<sup>8</sup>
2. Sarah Smith<sup>7</sup> Cooke (b. 1805, d. 1892), mar. Isaac Rose. No issue.

III. Francis Whiting<sup>6</sup> Cooke, son of Francis Whiting and Elizabeth (Baytop) Cooke, d. 1820, mar. Sarah ———, d. 1823. His will proved by wife Sarah, 1821. The appraisers were Matthew Harmenson, Robinson Bridges, John Baytop (a nephew), Richard M. Thornton and Simon Burton. There seems to have been no issue. (Gloucester records, 1821, at Gloucester courthouse.)

**Issue of Cornelius Livingston and Mary<sup>5</sup> Baytop\* (b. 1746).**

He was born of the King and Queen family (published in the *Times-Dispatch*, 1909), and moved to Gloucester and was practicing law in 1766, and employed by J. H. Norton to "settle his father's estate" in 1768 (*Virginia Gazette*); commissioner of the revenue for Gloucester, 1796.

- (1) Cornelius<sup>6</sup> Livingston, Jr., mar. ——— ——— and had Cornelius, d. s. p., and Susan, mar. Beverley Anderson. He was deputy sheriff, 1795. In 1813 he was sergeant in Capt. William Rogers' company, and later first sergeant in Capt. James Baytop's company.
- (2) John<sup>6</sup> Livingston; nothing more known of him.
- (3) Sarah<sup>6</sup> Livingston, mar. Henry Hughes. It was in her behalf that Rev. Charles Thruston left the note to Capt. Thomas

---

\*Note.—Land Book, 1663: John Livingston, 400 acres, west side Poropotank creek; John Livingston, Sr., and Jr., Stratton Major parish, King and Queen county, upon Poropotank creek, 1713, when the elder made the deed to his son, 400 acres, witnessed by Samuel Livingston and sealed with a coronet in red wax. The son John, in 1743, bought 250 acres on Poropotank of John Townley and Sarah, his wife, witnessed by William Todd Livingston and George Livingston. (Old family wills at Valley Front.)

*Virginia Gazette*, 1773: Cornelius Livingston advertised a tract of 400 acres in lower end of King and Queen county, with the dwelling-house, and also a tract of 500 acres a mile further, lying on Poropotank creek, with three good landings.

*Virginia Gazette*, 1773: John Livingston advertised three fine negroes for sale in Norfolk, and in 1774 John Livingston, of Essex county, is going abroad.



Baytop (*ante*), and she was also the author of the following deed, found in the Baytop family papers:

"To all whom these presents may concern: I, Sarah Livingston, of the county of Gloster and parish of Ware, do give unto my brothers, John and Cornelius Livingston, a bond, now in the hands of Mr. Hugh Holmes, which the said John Livingston, with others, are bound unto Cornelius Livingston, Sr., for the sum of £450, which I give unto my said brothers, John and Cornelius Livingston, to be divided equally between them. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal 19th May 1797. SARAH LIVINGSTON."

Witnesses: Thomas Baytop, Sarah Cooke, Francis Whiting Cooke.

#### ISSUE.

- (a) William Clayton<sup>r</sup> Hughes, mar. Maria Wright and had Henry, Confederate States Army, killed in battle 1863; Sallie, mar. Albert Stubbs, Confederate States Army, moved to Baltimore and has three children.
- (b) Thacker<sup>r</sup> Hughes, mar. Mary Caffee, and had Sarah, d. s. p., and James. C. S. A., killed 1863.

#### Issue of Philip Taliaferro and Sarah Baytop.

Philip Taliaferro, of "Hockley," King and Queen county, was a son of William Taliaferro, vestryman Stratton Major parish, 1762, who was the son of William Taliaferro, Sr., of the vestry of Stratton Major parish, King and Queen county, 1735, and died 1760. This last William was the eleventh and youngest child of Col. John Taliaferro, the Ranger (who was the son of the immigrant), and was also the brother of Col. Lawrence Taliaferro, sheriff of Essex, and not his son, and should have been so placed in the "John Stubbs, of Cappahosic," pamphlet.

Philip Taliaferro was of the vestry, 1775. He had been assigned a seat in the "New Stratton Major Church," 1767. From his proximity to the Rootes and Grymes family, his given name, "Philip," would suggest a descent from one of these families, with whom Philip was also a popular name. There seems also to have been a Shackelford relationship. He had, certainly, a brother, Richard Taliaferro, who is called his "brother" at the estate sale of Mrs. Sarah Baytop, 1771 (the mother-in-law). It is probable he was also brother to William Taliaferro, who married Elizabeth Holden, called at that date William, "the elder." Richard Taliaferro died 1790, land tax in Gloucester 1787, and his estate tax 1790. He was in the vestry of Petsworth parish, 1785, with James Baytop and George and Thomas Booth, and acknowledging the Protestant Episcopal Church in America. Will, 1786; wife, Elizabeth; son, Richard; executors, Philip Taliaferro and Zachariah Shackelford.

Feb. 18, 1777, Capt. William Taliaferro was paid £12 for the use

of twenty-four guns one year (*Virginia Magazine of History*, etc., XV, 87). Philip was a member of the House of Delegates 1780, justice in King and Queen 1784, sheriff 1791, with John Wedderburn as deputy sheriff.

The expense of Sarah Baytop's marriage, 1770, is mentioned in inventory of her mother's estate, 1771. She was born about 1753.

Philip Taliaferro and Sarah<sup>5</sup> Baytop had issue. Dr. William,<sup>6</sup> of Churchill; James Baytop,<sup>6</sup> of "Roaring Springs"; Rev. Philip;<sup>6</sup> George;<sup>6</sup> Richard;<sup>6</sup> Thomas;<sup>6</sup> John;<sup>6</sup> Sarah;<sup>6</sup> Mary<sup>6</sup> ("Polly"), as follows:

I. Dr. William<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, of "Churchill," mar. (I) Mary Throckmorton, and (II) Harriet Throckmorton, daus. of Warner Throckmorton (who was the son of Major Robert Throckmorton and his second wife, Sarah Smith, a dau. of Augustine Smith, of "Shooter's Hill," and widow of Mordecai Cooke, of Mordecai's Mount" [now Churchill]). Issue of first marriage (Throckmorton), an only son.

1. Warner Throckmorton<sup>7</sup> Taliaferro (b. 1797, d. 16th October, 1877), mar. (I) 1822, Fanny, dau. of George Wythe Booth, of "Bellville," and (II) Leah, dau. of Thomas Seddon, of Fredericksburg (and sister of Thos. A. Seddon, Secretary of War, Confederate States). Issue (by Booth marriage):

(a) Gen. William Booth<sup>8</sup> Taliaferro, of "Dunham Massie," major-general, C. S. A., and also a hero of the Mexican War, mar. (17th February, 1853), Sallie Nivison, dau. of Hon. James Lyons, of Richmond, and had issue: Leah S., Judge James Lyons (member of Legislature), Fanny B. (d), Prof. Warner Throckmorton, of Maryland Agricultural College; George Wythe Booth, William C., lawyer, of Hampton, Va.; Dr. Edward C. S., a distinguished physician of Norfolk; Nina, mar., 1899, Harry Osborne Sanders, of Albany, N. Y., now deceased. Issue by second marriage (Seddon):

(b) Dr. Philip A.<sup>8</sup> Taliaferro, of "Burgh Westra," Gloucester Co. (d. 1900), surgeon C. S. A. and in Legislature from Gloucester, mar. Susan Byrd, dau. of George McCandlish. No issue.

(c) Susan<sup>8</sup> Taliaferro, mar. Judge Beverley R. Wellford, Jr., of Richmond. Issue: Rev. Edwin T., mar. Courtney B. Selden; Fanny Beverley, mar. Rev. Henry Alex. White; Susan Seddon, mar. Major Thomas Marshall.

(d) Thomas Seddon<sup>8</sup> Taliaferro, major C. S. A., member of Legislature, mar. Hallie, dau. of Cassius F. Lee, of Alexandria, and has five children.

- (e) Warner T.<sup>s</sup> Taliaferro (d. 1881), major in C. S. A. member of Legislature, lived at "Isleham" and later in Norfolk, mar. (I) Martha Paul, (II) Fanny Hardy, and had issue: Thos. H., president of Florida Agricultural College.
  - (f) Edwin S.<sup>s</sup> Taliaferro (b. 1835, d. 1867), professor in William and Mary College, major of ordinance, C. S. A., mar. Fanny B. B. Tucker, dau. of Judge N. Beverly Tucker. No issue.
- By second marriage of Dr. William<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro (also Throckmorton).
- 2. Gen Alexander Galt<sup>7</sup> Taliaferro (b. 1808, d. 1884), of "Cowslip Green" and Anandale, Culpepper Co., Va., brigadier-general C. S. A., mar., 1836, Agnes Harwood Marshall, dau. of Thomas Marshall, of "Oak Hill" and granddaughter of Chief Justice Marshall. Issue:
    - (a) Mary J.<sup>s</sup> (b. 1841, d. 1864), mar. Dr. Charles W. Chancellor.
    - (b) Leah S.<sup>s</sup> b. 1843, d. 1862.
    - (c) Margaret<sup>s</sup> (b. 1844), mar. Chapman Maupin, son of Dr. S. Maupin, chairman of faculty of University of Virginia, and had issue.
    - (d) Eleanor W.<sup>s</sup> (b. 1847), mar. George E. Nelson, and had issue.
    - (e) Agnes Marshall,<sup>s</sup> mar. R. W. Maupin, son of Dr. S. Maupin (above).
    - (f) William A.<sup>s</sup> (b. 1851), mar. Charlotte Franklin.
  - 3. Philip<sup>7</sup> Taliaferro, died young.
  - 4. Dr. William<sup>7</sup> Taliaferro, of Churchill, d. unmarried.

A Richard Taliaferro was living in the Fourth precinct of Petsworth parish 1763, near Poropotank creek. He was of the vestry of Petsworth parish 1767, in place of Augustine Smith, moved out of the parish.

II. James Baytop<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro (b. April, 1775), of Roaring Springs, Gloucester Co., mar. (I), 1796, Catherine, dau. of Geo. Booth, of Poropotank, and his wife, Mary Taliaferro, and (II) Elizabeth L. Hackney, widow of Sterling Thornton. (Gloucester Records, II, 552.) Issue by first marriage:

- (1) Philip,<sup>7</sup> b. 1796, d. 1819.
- (2) Mary Booth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1799, d. 1801.
- (3) Matilda Ann,<sup>7</sup> b. 1800, mar. Major Roane and had Emily C.,<sup>s</sup> mar. Capt. Junius B. Brown,\* C. S. A.; Louise Booth,<sup>s</sup> George Alvin,<sup>s</sup> C. S. A., mar. Margaret Booth,

---

\*Capt. Junius B. Brown, C. S. A., was long an honored resident of Gloucester county. His father's name was changed from Claiborne to

- and Harriet Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> mar. Frank Roane and had six children.
- (4) Mary Frances,<sup>7</sup> b. 1803, d. 1827, and mar. Richard Shackelford (first wife) and had James William, b. 1825, mar. — Trent, had two children; and Mary Frances, b. 1827, d. 1836.
  - (5) George Booth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1805, killed in a street car accident in Baltimore, unmarried.
  - (6) Sarah Baytop,<sup>7</sup> b. 1807, mar., 1825, William W. Spencer, and had seven children, as follows: Mary Catherine,<sup>8</sup> mar. (I) Robert Hart, C. S. A., killed in battle; mar. (II) Thomas Corr, and had several children; Eliza Ann,<sup>8</sup> mar. William Bland, and had Margaret,<sup>9</sup> who mar. — Thruston; Alexander,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>8</sup> Margaret A.,<sup>8</sup> mar. Oliver Marston and had seven children; Sarah Baytop,<sup>8</sup> mar. Dr. Moore and had two children; James.<sup>8</sup>
  - (7) Eliza Ellen,<sup>7</sup> b. 1809, d. 1823.
  - (8) James William,<sup>7</sup> b. 1812, d. 1814.
  - (9) Thomas Booth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1816, d. 1879, mar. (1846) Mary M. Sinclair, dau. of John Sinclair, and had issue: Margaret B.<sup>8</sup> (d. 1901), mar. Dr. Charles Gwyn (d. 1900) and moved to Galveston and suffered death in the great storm. Six children; James Alexander,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; Hon. Sinclair,<sup>8</sup> U. S. district attorney under President Cleveland, Houston, Tex., prominent lawyer, mar. Rose Palmer and had two children, of whom Bettie Milby, mar. Wm. Arthur Sherman; Thomas W.,<sup>8</sup> unmarried; Philip,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; Mary Alexander,<sup>8</sup> mar. Granville Healy, (several children); Ellen Fielding,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; Philip Henry,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; Kate Booth,<sup>8</sup> mar. Wm. Lawson and had several children; Robert S.,<sup>8</sup> d. y.; Edwin,<sup>8</sup> mar., 1892,

Brown. Herbert Claiborne, of Chestnut Grove, Kent county, was married (the second time) to Mary, the daughter of William Burnet Browne, of Elsing Green, in King William county, who settled a large estate upon his eldest Claiborne grandson, upon the condition that he would take the name of William Burnet Browne, whose wife, Judith, was a daughter of Charles Carter, of "Cleve." The elder William Browne married a daughter of William Burnet, Governor of New York, and granddaughter of Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury.

Mr. Junius Browne, of Gloucester, was his descendant, and inherited from him many rare and beautiful things, among them magnificent portraits of Wm. Brown and Margaret Burnet. These portraits were sold to a dealer in antiques by Mr. Browne's son a few years ago. A sister of Mr. Browne, Mrs. Tabb Catlett, also inherited many beautiful and artistic things from the same source, which unfortunately burned when the old Mount Pleasant house in Gloucester was destroyed by fire.

(For Browne, see Essex Institute Historical Collections, Salem, Mass., Vol XXXII.)

Catherine, dau. of Wm. and Elizabeth Mitchell, and had Wm. S., b. 1893; Eugene S., b. 1894; Elizabeth, b. 1897; Richard N., b. 1899.

- (10) Harriet Amanda,<sup>7</sup> b. 1818, mar. (1844) Charles Carter Field. Issue: Helen,<sup>s</sup> of Baltimore, d. 1907; John,<sup>s</sup> mar. Lucy, dau. of Edward S. Cary, of Gloucester, and had Catherine;<sup>9</sup> Charles,<sup>s</sup> Harriet,<sup>s</sup> married; Kate,<sup>s</sup> mar. William Cary, son of Edward S. Cary, of Gloucester, and had Frank;<sup>9</sup> Eugene,<sup>s</sup> mar. Lelia Shackelford, dau. of William and Mary (Cooke) Shackelford.
- (11) Margaret Catherine<sup>7</sup> Taliaferro, b. 1822, d. 1835.

III. Rev. Philip<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, Baptist preacher, and later a Campbellite, mar. (I) — Oliver, of "Elson Green," Hanover Co.; mar. (II) Elizabeth Piemont, of Norfolk, and had:

- (1) Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> died without issue.
- (2) Richard,<sup>7</sup> died without issue.
- (3) James O.,<sup>7</sup> of Caroline Co., mar. — Taylor, and had issue: Lucy James,<sup>s</sup> mar. (1857) William George Taliaferro, of "Spring Hill," Caroline Co., a son of Thomas H. and Lucy (Allen) Taliaferro.

In 1823 Philip Taliaferro had 350 acres, the "Warehouse Tract," two miles east of courthouse. (Tax books.)

IV. George<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, mar. Louisa Dixon, of Airville. Issue: Maria,<sup>7</sup> mar. James Gwyn.

V. Richard<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, of "Hockley," King and Queen Co., mar. (I) Elizabeth, only dau. of Col. Wedderburn, of King and Queen; mar. (II), about 1803, Margaret Holden Stubbs, dau. of John and Margaret Holden (Taliaferro) Stubbs, of Gloucester. Issue by last marriage, an only son, John P.,<sup>7</sup> of "Toddsbury," mar. Eleanor Anderson, dau. of William Anderson, and had issue:

- (1) John Albert,<sup>s</sup> mar. Mary L. Seawell, of Gloucester.
- (2) Richard,<sup>s</sup> of "Hockley," Gloucester Co., mar. Fanny Johnson, of Baltimore, widow of Powell Byrd, Esq., of Gloucester.
- (3) Hansford Edward,<sup>s</sup> mar. Fannie Perrin.
- (4) William Hockley,<sup>s</sup> mar. Pearl Lucile Kent.
- (5) Bernard.<sup>s</sup>
- (6) Nora.<sup>s</sup>

VI. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, mar. Sarah Oliver, of "Elson Green," Hanover Co. Issue:

- (1) William Lewis,<sup>7</sup> died in early manhood.
- (2) Thomas,<sup>7</sup> mar. in Richmond, Va., and had issue.

- (3) Martha,<sup>6</sup> mar. — Fox, of Hanover Co.
- (4) Gabriella,<sup>7</sup> mar. Col. Davis, of King and Queen Co.
- (5) Lewis,<sup>7</sup> mar. Catherine, dau. of Major Thomas Doswell, of "Bullfield," Hanover Co., and had Lewis,<sup>8</sup> of Augusta, Ga.; Susan,<sup>8</sup> mar. — Pindell, of Richmond.

VII. John<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, died unmarried.

VIII. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Taliaferro, mar. (I) Col. Lyne Shackelford, of King and Queen; and (II) — Hooper. Issue:

- (1) Richard Taliaferro<sup>7</sup> Shackelford, of King and Queen, mar. Hannah Catlett (dau. of Benj.), and had Williamina,<sup>8</sup> who mar. — Lambeth; Fanny,<sup>8</sup> and Temple<sup>8</sup> Shackelford.
- (2) Betsy<sup>7</sup> Shackelford, mar. — Wood, and moved to Kentucky, and had a daughter,<sup>8</sup> who mar. — Estill, and their dau., Betty Estill, b. 1840, mar. (before 1863) William R. Garrison, of New York.
- (3) Baytop<sup>7</sup> Shackelford, d. s. p.
- (4) George<sup>7</sup> Shackelford (apparently of this line), mar. Martha Hockaday and moved to Kentucky with his sister Mrs. Wood, and had William H.<sup>8</sup> Shackelford, mar. Martha Hickman, and had Betty<sup>9</sup> Shackelford (b. 1838), mar. Charles L. Thompson.\*

IX. Mary<sup>6</sup> ("Polly") Taliaferro, mar. (I) Leonard Smither, and (II) Matthew Kemp. Issue:

- (1) Buck<sup>7</sup> Smither, went West and died unmarried.
- (2) Emily<sup>7</sup> Smither, mar. George Hall, of Hanover, and had three children.
- (3) Matilda<sup>7</sup> Smither, mar. (I) Peter Kemp, and (II) Simon Burton, and had:
  - (a) Parmelia,<sup>8</sup> mar. Nathan R. Walker, and had William Curtis, Marian and others.
  - (b) Sarah Baytop Kemp, mar. William Jones, of Mathews Co. (his second wife; the first a Miss Booker), and had (1) Santa Maria,<sup>9</sup> mar. William Ellis Corr, and had four children; (2) Mary Dudley,<sup>9</sup> mar. also William Ellis Corr, of Gloucester (second wife); no issue (3) Lee,<sup>9</sup> mar. — McCormack, and had several children. William Jones had also Russell and John Jones,

---

\*Our authority for descendants of Mrs. Betsy Shackelford Wood and of George Shackelford (all of Kentucky) is Mrs. John Booth, of St. Louis, Mo., who is of the Garrison family, and her husband of the Booths, of Gloucester county. She says Mrs. Thompson and Mrs. Garrison were cousins, and claimed descent from Philip and Sarah (Baytop) Taliaferro. Mrs. Wood certainly went to Kentucky.



and India, who mar. John Cassady (by first wife); Mrs. Matthew Kemp had also (4) Philip Kemp, died unmarried; and ———, a dau.; and Thomas Kemp, married Indiana Pointer and had Solomon Kemp, mar. Maria Robins, father of George Kemp, living in Baltimore.

**Line of Thomas Baytop, of the Revolution (b. 1751, d. 1812), Married, 1780, Sarah, Daughter of George Booth (d. 1786), of Poropotank, Now "Violet Bank."**

Gloucester County, 13th April, 1775.—Gloucester regiment of militia was organized at Gloucester Courthouse; Col., Sir John Peyton, Bart.; lieutenant-col., Thomas Whiting, Gent.; county-lieut., Warner Lewis, Esq.; major, Thomas Boswell, Gent. There were sixteen captains, sixteen lieutenants, and sixteen ensigns. Among the captains were George Booth, William Buckner, Jasper Clayton, John Whiting, John and James Hubard, John Willis and others. Among the lieutenants were James Baytop, Philip Tabb, Thomas Buckner and others; and among the ensigns were Thomas Baytop, Thomas Tabb, Samuel Eddins, John Fox, Christopher Garland and others. (*Virginia Gazette*, 1775.)

His oath of allegiance as captain of artillery (old paper in possession of his family):

"I, Thomas Baytop, captain of artillery, do acknowledge the United States of America to be free, independent and sovereign States, and declare that the people thereof owe no allegiance or obedience to King George III, King of Great Britain; and I renounce, refuse and abjure any allegiance or obedience to him; and I do swear that I will, to the utmost of my power, support, maintain and defend the said United States against the said King George III, his heirs and successors, and his or their abettors, assistants and adherents, and will serve the said United States in the office of captain of artillery, which I now hold, with fidelity, according to the best of my skill and understanding. THOMAS BAYTOP.

"Sworn before me at the Artillery Park this 12th day of June, 1776. H. KNOX, Colonel Artillery."

Thomas Baytop was captain-lieutenant First Continental Artillery Jan. 13, 1777; captain Feb. 5, 1778; resigned Dec. 11, 1779. Gen. Charles Harrison's Artillery, Co. 9, as it stood at Valley Forge June 3, 1778: Thomas Baytop, captain-commander, Feb. 5, 1778; William Fleming Gaines, captain-lieutenant; Holland Haynie, first lieutenant; William Stevenson, second lieutenant; James Tyrie, second lieutenant. (See Heitman's List of Revolutionary Officers for him and his brothers, James and John).

Capt. Thomas Baytop received a military land warrant for 4,000

acres May 25, 1784, for three years' service as captain in Virginia Continental line. Original preserved.

William Keyser, petitioning for a pension, stated that he "served in Revolutionary Army under Capt. Thomas Baytop, in Second Virginia State Regiment; that they marched to Hampton, and from there joined Gen. Washington at Valley Forge. In the summer, under the command of Col. Dabney, they overtook the British at Monmouth Church, and fought most of the day, when the enemy then retreated to their ships. They were also in a skirmish near Fort Montgomery under Col. Gist, where they lost twenty-eight soldiers and two officers captured. They were in front of the battle at Stony Point Fort, under command of Gen. Anthony Wayne. Gen. Wayne was wounded and Col. Febiger took command, with Col. Fleury in command of the vanguard," etc. (*Virginia Magazine of History*, I, 463.)

There is also a receipt of \$1,100 for a horse bought of Capt. Samuel Eddens at Morristown, N. J., April 6, 1780. Another, March 9, 1778, signed Wm. Finney, Williamsburg, deputy quartermaster-general, for goods, "part of a cargo arrived at Edenton, N. C., from France; property of the United States, furnished by order of the governor."

Another receipt: "Camp Rariton Landing, July 5, 1778. Capt. Thomas Baytop, of Col. Charles Harrison's Regiment of Artillery, one large red leather portmanteau, for the sum of £15 currency." Signed Jacob Weiss, D. Q. M.

From a census of Ware parish, 1783: Thomas Baytop, two white and twelve black.

The following note to him from "the fighting parson," Col. Chas. Mynn Thruston, of the Revolution (who had married his cousin, Miss Buckner), is an amusing evidence of the nonchalance with which those ancient worthies dispensed their money:

"22nd June, 1788.—Dear Sir: I called in great haste just to see you and to deliver to Miss Livingston a few things sent by her father (i. e., Cornelius Livingston). He desires you by me to collect the bonds of his in your hands, and when done to vest the amount in a negro girl, or girls, for his daughter, and to get a pair of stays for her, as he could get none here.

"I am, with compliments to your lady, sir, your most obedient, humble servant,

C. M. THRUSTON."

Addressed "To Capt. Thomas Baytop."

Mrs. Wm. C. Stubbs gave this communication to Prof. James T. Harrison, of the University of Virginia, a descendant of "the fighting parson," as being quite too valuable (if only for its signature) to escape his possession. It was relinquished with a smile at the calm manner in which the old gentleman mixed up purchase of "negro maids" and young ladies' "stays." He rented the Petsworth glebe lands, as did also his father. In the vestry book is this entry

for 1788: "Received of Capt. Thomas Baytop 505 pounds tobacco for rent of the glebe."

He was appointed inspector of tobacco at Deacon's Neck Warehouse in 1791 by Beverley Randolph, Governor. Hening (VII, 479) says that in 1792 the only remaining tobacco warehouses in Gloucester were at Deacon's Neck and Poropotank. Appointed inspector of tobacco at Deacon's Neck Warehouse 1794 by Henry Lee, governor. He was also justice for many years in Gloucester. Deacon's Neck is now called the "Warehouse." A commission from Gov. Page (the original preserved by Prof. T. J. Stubbs) "to Thomas Baytop, Richard Baynham and Matthew Anderson, issued June 1, 1804, under an act passed by Congress May 21, 1804, to amend an act for appointing electors to choose a president and vice-president of the United States."

Col. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Baytop was master of Boteourt (Masonic) Lodge No. 7, Gloucester, of which an ancient lodge book, beginning April 19, 1800, is preserved in the clerk's office. It bears a very handsome seal, "England 1773-1857 Virginia," and some wonderful flourishes in penmanship, of knights, ladies, dragons, etc. (The hospitalities of the courthouse ordinary were long dispensed by Capt. William Rogers, of the Revolution and War of 1812. Here old comrades met and "fought their battles over again"—and John Kiningham was mine host of the Ark Ordinary at the same time. The "Ark" still stands in Gloucester.) He (Thomas Baytop) was justice in Gloucester, 1808.

He was executor of many estates and guardian to the children of many of his neighbors, and with the son, John Jones, was executor of the estate of Dr. Richard Jones, 1784. He was executor also of Christopher Pryor's estate, 1804, and paid to Mann Page, deputy clerk, \$4.89 for recording the appraisement (receipted by Robert West, D. S.).

From a poll of Petsworth district, 1810, for House of Delegates, the candidates were: Thomas Baytop (elected), John Lewis, John Wood and Wm. K. Perrin (elected); and among the voters, John Baytop and James Baytop, Sr., and James Baytop, Jr. (Old family papers.)

Capt. Thomas Baytop served in the Assembly, 1805, with Matthew Anderson; 1806, with Morgan Tomkies; 1808, with Richard Jones; 1809, with Peter Wiatt, and 1811, with Wm. Perrin.

He was of the vestry of Ware parish, 1797, when the church glebes were being sold by the State, after the Revolution. There is preserved in the family papers a long letter to him upon this subject by the minister of Ware, Rev. Elkanah Talley, of whom Bishop Meade said he was more profane than pious (as his letter indicates), and that he "died the death of a drunkard, and a Universalist besides." This letter was as follows, and related to the preservation, to the church, of Ware Glebe, his method having excited the sus-

picious of some of his vestry. He seems to have been unfortunate, and was expelled by Botetourt Lodge in 1802—"Brothers Matthew and Samuel Anderson, from motives of decency, requested they might be absent." He married (1789) "the relict of John Anderson, of Hanover county."

"WARE GLEBE, Oct. 24, 1797.

"Dear Sir—Last Wednesday, taking it altogether, may be ranged among my most disagreeable days. All the forenoon engaged in discovering and punishing rascality (?). And as soon as I reached the courthouse, discovered that violent threats had been thrown out against me for attempting to cheat the church and parish out of the glebe, and that the very devil was to be played with me if I did not accede to propositions which were to be made to me in vestry! This, I confess, rowzed my Irish, and I was determined then not to mention in vestry the steps I had taken to secure the glebe for the church (although I had intended on that day to lay the whole of the business before the board), and when it was introduced to be on my guard; to act the philosopher—and disappoint my adversary.

"Now, let me ask you whether I was right or not in not agreeing to anything that was proposed? If you recollect, Mr. Pryor asked if I would withdraw the entry, etc., if the conveyance from Curtis or Brown could be found? To which I answered in the negative, and for this reason: if no patent can be found (which I am now pretty certain is the case), the very instant my entry was withdrawn, another person might make an entry, divest me of my place of residence and wrest the glebe from the church.

"The precarious situation of our church property is a subject which I have repeatedly heard argued by able hands for ten years back. We have, repeatedly, had good counsel on the subject; consequently I have had a good opportunity to form an opinion relative to its situation, the limited uncertain powers of vestries and the great caution that ought to be used in making a conveyance. Under these circumstances, I am certain that some of the methods hinted in vestry the other day would have fixed the title of the glebe in my representatives, in case the Baptist bill passes. Admit for a moment I had agreed to make a conveyance of the glebe to the parish so soon as the patent issues and had bound myself to do so. Mark the consequence. So soon as the Baptist bill passed into a law the reversion of this freehold would immediately revert to me or my representatives.

"Mr. Tomkies' proposition comes the nearest a secure plan of anything that was hinted, but I think there is a small amendment in his plan necessary, which I will point out to you when we meet again.

"As I had been at so much trouble in endeavoring to secure the church, and had sent forward the whole of my proceedings to a

person who would have the best counsel in order to secure the property to the church, which was, and is still, my intention; and as those threats were thrown out against me, I would not, on that day, have acceded to any proposition whatever after my original one was rejected, which, if you recollect, was 'that the business should remain in a state of suspense till we could have the best counsel.'

"I had sent forward for counsel in behalf of the church, which will be made to appear to the vestry. Now, suppose there had been a proper mode proposed? The question is whether you would on that day have agreed to it. Had I agreed to any proposition on that day, it would have been immediately said that, although I was about to chouse the parish out of their Glebe, the vestry had caught me at it, and that Mr. Hall's threats and the vestry's exertions had forced me to do right!

"That the business might have remained in a state of suspense for many months is certain. True it is Capt. Peter B. Whiting informed the vestry, that Mr. Blair informed him, that a patent would issue in favor of me in six months unless a caveat was entered. But the plain state of the business is this: A patent will issue after the entry, survey, etc., have been returned to the land office and remained there six months, unless a caveat is entered and prosecuted; but not within six months after the survey is made. The papers are in the hands of Mr. Duvall, and in order to have placed the business in a state of suspense till the board could have been fully satisfied, I would have put them in the hands of a member of the vestry. But the threats of one member, the apparent jealousy of some and the warmth of others, forbid my attempting to set Capt. Whiting right and making a proposition.

"The situation of this Glebe (if unpatented, required a survey, which I mentioned to three members of the vestry, towit: Capt. Whiting, Mr. Baynham and yourself, and should have mentioned it to Mr. Pryor, as I went to his house more than once for that purpose, but he happened to be from home. With respect to the land law, I know a number of the upland farmers understand it better than the lowland lawyers, and perhaps your land is in a ticklish situation. I may be counted a fool for throwing out this idea, but certain I am that Cary's and Anderson's representatives had as good a title to our land in Cumberland as Ware parish has to Ware Glebe, and many other men in Gloucester have to the land they hold. Nevertheless, we have lost ours in Cumberland—for what? For want of a patent. With respect to the caveat the vestry are about to enter, etc. Can they sue or be sued? If the land was patented by Brown, if I mistake not, I am intimately acquainted with his legal heir.

"I have mentioned my intentions to three members of the vestry. After fixing the business I was pleased, and mentioned it to a few of my acquaintances how completely I had speculated on and dis-



appointed the dissenters. How my intentions have been so much misrepresented I cannot say. I am your friend and servant,

"ELK'H TALLEY.

"To Captain Thomas Baytop."

In 1788, upon St. John's Day, he (Elkanah Talley) addressed the Masons in Richmond. The year 1798 was his last at Ware Church. In 1799 Thomas Baytop paid \$20, "his subscription in full for Ware parish, to John Robins, vestryman, who receipted for same for Rev. Armistead Smith." (Old family papers.)

In 1797—a survey of Ware Glebe for Rev. Elkanah Talley: "By virtue of a land office treasury warrant, No. 2180, dated May 14, 1797, and surveyed October 14, 1797, for 400 acres, which survey containeth 352 acres on Ware river, 217 poles on the river back to a spring on Back creek, 320 poles." (Old Gloucester Survey Book.)

The assignees of Rev. Elkanah Talley, April 28, 1800, for 352 acres, commonly known and occupied as the Glebe of Ware parish: Philip Tabb, Thomas Baytop, Christopher Pryor, Matthew Anderson, Richard Baynham, Morgan Tomkies, Mordecai Cooke, George Wythe Booth, Peter Beverly Whiting, Philip Sansum, William Hall, John Dixon, trustees of the church property in the parish of Ware and county of Gloucester. (Gloucester Land Books.)

The following recalls some names of ancient worthies:

"2ND MARCH, 1809.

"Thomas Baytop, Esq.—Dear Sir: Mr. Lewis told me that you had been kind enough to promise to apply to Mr. Randolph for the money on Mr. Berkeley's draft. If you have received it, I will be much obliged if you will send it by my son, Baylor, who will deliver you this. With many thanks for the trouble you have taken for me, I remain, with real esteem, your ob't serv't, JASPER S. CLAYTON.

"Received of Mr. Baytop the sum of \$117 by order of my father, 2nd March, 1808. J(OHN) B(AYLOR) CLAYTON."

Obituary of Col. Thomas Baytop in *Alexandria Herald*, 1812:

"AN OLD RELIC.

"The subject of the following obituary has a large number of relations in this county and in other parts of this and other States, where your paper has circulation. Your readers would be generally gratified by the publication of this old relic, which has been copied from an *Alexandria Herald*, published in the year 1812. He was a Revolutionary officer of merit and distinction, was the son of Sarah Smith, a daughter of John Smith, and of Colonial fame, and a man *sans peur, sans reproche*. Capt. James Baytop (son of the above-named Thomas Baytop) served through the War of 1812. Wm. J. Baytop, his grandson, volunteered and served through the Mexican War, and was killed at the Battle of Seven Pines, gallantly leading



his company into action in the war between the States. J. C. Baytop, another grandson, volunteered in our late war, served through it all faithfully as an officer of cavalry, and surrendered with his company at Appomatox C. H. Gen. Wm. Taliaferro and Gen. Alexander Taliaferro, whose record is too well known to mention here, have the same adventurous and warlike Smith blood in their veins:

“DIED.—On the 11th instant, at his seat, in the county of Gloucester, Capt. Thomas Baytop, aged sixty-one years.

“Capt. B. was an officer in the Revolutionary Army, during a part of its struggle for freedom. At the commencement of the glorious contest he voluntarily stepped forth among the first who tendered their services to their country. True to the cause he had espoused, he resolutely stood by her in the hour of trial and danger, wielding in her defense the sword of liberty, in order to sever the Gordian knot which the hand of tyranny was about to rivet upon her. Nor was this the only way in which he proved serviceable. When the object for which he had contended was obtained, and freedom illumined our happy land, he stopped not short and exclaimed, ‘Thus much have I done, the rest I leave to others!’ No! But, like a genuine patriot, he endeavored to render himself as useful in the capacity of a citizen as he had been in that of a soldier. And in his love of order and obedience to the laws he sat a worthy example to his fellow citizens, which did not fail to attract their attention and finally secure to him their confidence, as a mark of which he was elected to a seat in the honorable Virginia Legislature, for a number of years, from the county in which he died. He also held the office of magistrate, which, though of little profit, is of much importance to the people, and the duties of which he never failed to discharge with promptitude. Capt. B. was a man of sound principles—no political weathercock was he—during the boisterous reign of terror he remained firm and immovable, pointing to the then Spartan band, but now formidable phalanx of Republicanism. In a moral point of view, few could stand a test with him, none surpass him. He was a kind father, a good neighbor, a humane master; long will his death be mourned by a grateful family, sensible of the loss which nature’s law has imposed upon them. Long, too, will an extensive acquaintance deplore the sad catastrophe, which has deprived society of a useful member and themselves of an amiable friend.

“Peace, worthy man! peace to thy departed shade! No impure breeze shall ever waft thy name nor ruffle the green herbage that lightly bedecks thy breast.”

**Issue of Capt. Thomas<sup>5</sup> and Sarah (Booth) Baptop.**

(1) James,<sup>6</sup> (2) Sarah Smith,<sup>6</sup> (3) Mary,<sup>6</sup> (4) Thomas,<sup>6</sup> as follows:

I. James<sup>6</sup> Baytop (b. March 25, 1792, d. March 27, 1860), mar. Lucy Taliaferro (b. 1797, d. April 20, 1866), dau. of John and Ann Walker (Carter) Catlett, of Timberneck. John Catlett mar., 1780, Ann Walker Carter (b. 1763), dau. of Charles Carter, of "Cleve," and his third wife, Lucy Taliaferro, dau. of Wm. Taliaferro and Ann Walker (who was a dau. of James Walker and Clara Robinson, a dau. of Christopher Robinson, the immigrant, and his wife, Catherine Hone). Wm. Taliaferro, father of Mrs. Lucy Taliaferro Carter, was justice of Caroline Co., and son of Francis Taliaferro and his wife, Elizabeth Catlett (son of Robt. Taliaferro, the immigrant). Mrs. Lucy (Taliaferro) Carter mar. (II) Col. Wm. Jones. James Baytop was delegate from Gloucester Co., 1826, with Mann Page. (See issue farther on.)

II. Sarah Smith<sup>6</sup> Baytop, mar. Whitaker Campbell,\* of King and Queen and had:

- (1) Mary Jane H.,<sup>7</sup> mar. (I) John Smither, and (II) Wm. Bland. No issue.
- (2) Thomas W.,<sup>7</sup> mar. Louisa S. Dunstan and had Sarah E., mar. — Kay; James R.; Walter P., mar. — Tabb; Emma J., mar. Robert Curtis, four children; Mary Booth, mar. — Weymouth, three children; Hugh A., mar. Sally Johnson; Ellen Lee.
- (3) Lucy Ann,<sup>7</sup> d. s. p.
- (4) Pompey W.,<sup>7</sup> d. s. p.

III. Mary<sup>6</sup> Baytop, mar. John Smith Stubbs. No issue.

IV. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Baytop, surveyor of Gloucester, 1821; lieutenant of artillery, 1818, Fourth Regiment, Fourth Division Militia, commissioned by Gov. James B. Preston. "March, 1822. Thomas Baytop obtained letters of administration on the "unadministered estate of Thomas Baytop, deceased. James Baytop, security." (Gloucester Records, Vol. II. 60.) In a note of 1824 he says he "finds himself indebted to his brother, James Baytop, for \$1,200, and adds that he had suffered as security for Major James Baytop, and was then suing to recover the security money, which he wished his attorney, Wm. Roy, to pay to his brother James." He died at Springfield, unmarried, after 1835.

#### NOTES.

\*December 15, 1818: "Rec'd from Whitaker Campbell \$233 in full for all my interest in the estate of Whitaker Campbell, Sr., dec'd—that is to say, what I may be entitled to at the death of Mrs. Martha Campbell, of the estate of her dec'd husband Whitaker Campbell. (Signed) Robert Courtney, Jr. Witness, Robert Courtney."

December 21, 1818: "Rec'd from Mr. Whitaker Campbell, Jr., \$140 in full for all of my mother, Jane Jones', right or interest that she may hereafter have in the estate of her late father, Whitaker Campbell, dec'd, which was held by his widow, Martha Campbell, and which was sold some time past under a decree of County Court of King and Queen, by the executors of said dec'd, and I do for my mother, Jane Jones, relinquish all her right, title, claim and demand by the same to Whitaker Campbell, Jr. Given under my hand as attorney in fact for my mother, Jane Jones. Hill Jones, atty. in fact for Jane Jones. Witness, Robert Courtney."

1835: "James Baytop, Thomas Baytop, John S. Stubbs, administrator of Mary Stubbs, his late wife, who was Mary Baytop; Whitaker Campbell and Sarah, his wife, who was Sarah Baytop; Drs. to the clerk of Gloucester Circuit Supreme Court, Law and Chy., D. C. 2, continuances on court docket vs. Baytop's executors, No. 50. A. L. Davies, Clk."

**DESCENDANTS OF JAMES BAYTOP, OF "SPRING-FIELD," AND WIFE, LUCY TALIAFERRO CATLETT, OF "TIMBERNECK," GLOUCESTER COUNTY.**

Report of Auditor, United States Claims, act of Sept. 28, 1850.—"James Baytop, sergeant, Capt. Rogers' Company, Virginia Militia, from 12th February, 1813, to 13th May, 1813, including travel; also nineteen days between 11th June, 1813, and 7th August, 1813; one month, sixteen days between 11th May, 1814, to 29th August, 1814. He was also in Capt. Hugh Gwyn's company one month and twenty-one days, between 24th September, 1814, and 11th December, 1814. No mileage allowed."

The following is from the muster rolls found among Baytop family papers at "Valley Front." Extracts from Sergeant Baytop's reports for his company of artillery:

"March 12, 1813.—Received of Major Wm. Lindsay, lanthorns for Sergts. Livingston and Cluverius, and delivered to Major Lindsay a weekly report.

"15th.—John Brown joined my company at Fort Norfolk this day. Delivered to Capt. Edward James one of my pieces of artillery.

"16th.—Delivered to Capt. James Clark eighteen blank cartridges, six grape and twelve canister loads.

"17th.—Drew provisions for forty-seven men. James Bentley joined my company at Fort Nelson.

"19th.—Received of Lieut. St. Medard eighteen tin pans agreeable to a return made on Lieut. Yeaton, A. D. quartermaster.

"10th April.—Drew upon Col. Cargill, quartermaster-general, for twenty carbines, seven cartouche boxes and eight gun slings.

"13th.—Weekly report returned to Col. Trueman, etc.

"23d.—Drew on contractor for eighteen rations for Capt. Blake while sick in Norfolk.

"24th.—Henry Eaton joined my company at Fort Norfolk to-day.

"26th.—Commenced boarding with Mr. Davis at Fort Norfolk at \$3 per week, and also \$3 for Lieut. Smith (which I lent him).

"27th.—Robert Shields and Carter B. Dunlevy joined my company this day. Drew on Lieut. Yeaton for two quires paper, twenty-four quills and twenty-four wafers for the use of my company.

"30th.—Drew on contractor for thirteen rations for Sergt. Baytop's back rations while on a furlough.

"Brigade Quarters, 3d May, 1813.—Brigade Order: It is the pleasure of His Excellency, the Governor, that the following volunteer companies may be discharged and the men permitted to return to their homes, viz:

"Capt. Heath's Troop of Cavalry, Capt. Taylor's and Capt. Henley's Rifle Companies and Capt. Rogers' Company of Artillery. Brig.-Gen. Taylor will take the necessary measures for fulfilling the Governor's wishes and for affording these troops the best facilities for their transportation that the moment will afford. The major-general can but regret parting with a body of troops whose composition and appointments made them so effective a portion of his force and whose orderly and soldier-like conduct has gained so much of his confidence. He is, however, gratified to find that the motive of His Excellency for the discharge of these troops proceeds from the impression he entertains of the promptitude and zeal with which they turned out at the call of danger before the regular tour of duty. By order, etc.

"Brig.-Gen. Taylor directs the officers commanding the corps that are to be discharged by the foregoing orders to attend at brigade quarters to-morrow morning at 11 o'clock for the purpose of an arrangement by which the pay of those corps may be secured to them and all means be adopted for their transportation from Norfolk. By orders, etc."

Company of Gloucester Artillery, Fourth Regiment of Artillery of Virginia Militia, Capt. Wm. Rogers. Called into actual service under general orders Feb. 6, 1813. Copied from the original roster brought from Fort Norfolk by Sergt. James Baytop May 9, 1813:

James Baytop, first sergeant; Cornelius Livingston, second sergeant; Overton Seawell, thir sergeant; Holt Cluverius, fourth sergeant; James Leigh, first corporal; Thomas Green, second corporal; Meakins Browning, third corporal; Austin Blake, fourth corporal; Geo. D. Bristow, John Bohannon, Robt. Brown, Reuben D. Berkeley, Chas. R. Burton, Thos. Coleman, John Dawson, Thos. Douglass, John Davis, Geo. W. Dare, John Dunston, Wm. Fleming, Thos.

Fleming, Wm. Fletcher, Ptolemy T. Graves, Wm. Gibbs, Thos. Gayle, Henry L. Guthrie, Thos. R. Hobday, James Jarvis, James H. Jones, Wm. and Sam'l Jackman, Wm. Kemp, Wm. Lawson, John B. Gregory, Wm. Leigh, Henry Mouring, Benj. Minor, James Phillpotts, James Powers, Sam'l D. Puller, Thos. Robins, Ed. Shields, Robt. B. Shields, Wm. Singleton, Chas. E. Tomkies, Abraham Shackelford, Francis West, Geo. West, Richard West, Wm. Wood, James Bentley, Robt. Saunders, John Brown, Henry Eaton, Carter B. Dunlevy, Robt. Shields, John Figg, Josiah Minor, John Minor, Joel Machem. These are familiar names in Gloucester to-day, and many will read them with interest.

The account throws much light upon the War of 1812, and extracts from the old papers now at "Valley Front" are published for the first time.

"January 6, 1814.—Regimental Orders from William Camp, Lieutenant-Colonel, commanding Twenty-first Regiment.—O. Seawell, Adjutant, to Capt. William Rogers: Sir—You will convene your company without delay at Capt. Sinclair's, in Robins' Neck, the present station, as a portion of the enemy's vessels renders it necessary to guard that part of the county. You will take with you your field pieces and ammunition."

And again, January 25, 1814.—"Sir: You will immediately convene your company at Capt. Sinclair's, and on your arrival there you will take steps to have every man about brought to your quarters. No man able to walk must be permitted to remain at home. The number and situation of the enemy's vessels renders it advisable that you should have your company full and be at the ground appointed in the shortest possible time. Seven sail are now in sight. You will send for Lieut. (Hugh B.) Gwyn."

The company of guards in "Ware Neck" January and February, 1814, consisted of James Baytop, sergeant; John Brown, Henry L. Guthrie, Robt. Gwyn, Thos. Fleming, James Bentley, Thos. Robins, Wm. Fleming, John A. Pointer, Benj. Minor, James Thomas and Ed. Jarvis, Thos. R. Hobday, Wm. Leigh, Geo. West, Wm. Lawson, James Phillpotts, Chas. E. Burton, Geo. D. Bristow, James Crewdson, Reuben B. Berkeley, Terry Bristow, Sam'l D. Puller, Wm. Wood, John Dunston, Wm. Jackman, Addison Hall, Thos. Coleman, John Singleton, Wm. Kemp, Carter B. Dunlevy, John Minor, Ed. Griffin, Geo. Dare, Henry Eaton, Robt. Saunders, John Bohannon, Ed. Shurlds, John Bright, John Dawson, Henry Mouring.

Regimental orders, Feb. 8, 1814.—"Capt. Thos. Hall's and Capt. Rich. Jones' companies will relieve Capt. Wm. Rogers' and Capt. Catesby Jones' companies next Saturday. The above companies will relieve each other alternately once in two weeks. \* \* \* The officers in Robins' Neck will send me a return of their companies and ammunition; also a list of those who have not been on duty



agreeably to my orders, etc. The commanding officer on the ground will send a horseman to each officer commanding the relieving companies with a copy of this order. My adjutant is with his dead brother, which compels me to call on a horseman. I wish to see Capt. Pryor before I say anything about his company to-morrow, if possible. (Signed) William Camp, Lieutenant-Colonel, commanding."

"To Capt. Hugh Gwyn: I have no other papers in my possession. One list I gave to Capt. Rogers. The others, it appears to me, I gave or sent to Sergt. Baytop. On May 1 (1814) I took command on Ware Neck and was released the 11th. (Signed) John B. Seawell."

His list of men: Lieut. John B. Seawell, Sergt. Holt Cluverius, Corporal James Leigh, Corporal Chas. Burton. Privates: Geo. Jackman, Wm. Kemp, Wm. Leigh, Robt. Gwyn, Wm. Jackman, Stephen Puller, Thos. Baytop, Thos. Jarvis, Wm. Moore, Thos. Douglass, Thos. Fleming, Sam'l Jackman, James Jarvis, Ed. Jarvis, Thos. Hobday, Addison Hall and Ed. Griffin.

Dec. 19, 1814.—"The contractor owes Capt. Hugh B. Gwyn's company 135 rations, vinegar, soap and long forage for eight horses three days.

Later (1918), Sergt. Baytop became captain of the Gloucester Company of Artillery, and the muster rolls of successive years are yet preserved, and in which many of the above names repeat themselves.

He was treasurer of the school board, 1830, and paid the salary of Meredith P. Muse, teacher. Late in life Capt. James Baytop interested himself in the erection of Bellamy's Methodist Episcopal Church, South, built of brick and upon land donated by an humble, God-fearing neighbor, Wm. Bellamy. He became its local minister for several years, and his descendants consider it a monument to his memory.

**Issue of James<sup>6</sup> and Lucy Taliaferro (Catlett) Baytop, of "Springfield," Gloucester County.**

(1) Thomas Charles;<sup>7</sup> (2) Ann Walker Carter;<sup>7</sup> (3) William Jones;<sup>7</sup> (4) James Christopher;<sup>7</sup> (5) Lucy Helen;<sup>7</sup> (6) Martha Agnes;<sup>7</sup> (7) Henrietta Ellen;<sup>7</sup> (8) Rowena Matilda;<sup>7</sup> (9) Indiana Winborn;<sup>7</sup> (10) Margaret Eugenia,<sup>7</sup> as follows:

I. Thomas Charles<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1815, d. 1893), mar. (I) 1836, Sarah A. McLaughlin (b. 1816, d. 1869), and (II) 1870, Caroline Catlett Dabney (b. 1830, d. 1885).

II. Ann Walker Carter<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1817, d. 1894), mar. (March 4, 1835) Jefferson W. Stubbs, of "Valley Front," and celebrated their golden wedding in 1885. "If ever husband had a



finer type of a real helpmeet, I have never known her; if children ever had a truer nobler Christian mother, I have failed to see her—friend to the poor, sick and suffering, all knew the tone of her gentle voice and the touch of her healing hand. She gave her three sons to the Confederate Army, and made her home a hospital for as many as fifty sick and wounded soldiers at a time; and waited with a fervent hope while her husband languished in a Federal prison. He was presiding justice of Gloucester county for many years; president of the Gloucester charity school for fifty years, and during that period recording steward of the Methodist District Conference, and was always prominent in the business and religious life of the county.” Issue, eleven children:

- (1) Rebecca Robins,<sup>8</sup> d. y., 1850.
- (2) Lucy Ellen,<sup>8</sup> d. Dec. 24, 1877. Of prominent educational influence—a noble life devoted to others. Died unmarried.
- (3) Major James New<sup>8</sup> Stubbs (b. 1838), lawyer, of “Church Hill,” Gloucester Co.; alumnus of William and Mary College and of Judge John W. Brockenborough’s law school, Lexington, Va., and, after the war, of the University of Virginia. Of the Gloucester Artillery, 1861, and of the Signal Corps, rising to rank of major; accompanied Gen. John B. Magruder to Texas, 1862, and remaining with him until the surrender; member of House of Delegates, 1869, and has served as a delegate or senator for fifty years; vice-president of board of William and Mary College, and president of Blind, Deaf and Dumb Asylum board at Staunton; commander of Virginia Confederate Veterans, and member of Botetourt Lodge (Masons) No. 7. Mar. 1866) Eliza, dau. of Joseph and Hester (Shackelford) Medlicott; celebrated golden wedding 1916. Issue:
  - (a) Jefferson Dunbar<sup>9</sup> (b. 1869), graduate of Louisiana State University, mar. Edna Coleman (d. 1896), and had Rebecca Robins.
  - (b) William Carter<sup>9</sup> (b. 1871), mar. Marguerite Pearson.
  - (c) Emma Linwood,<sup>9</sup> teacher in Botetourt High school
  - (d) John Catlett,<sup>9</sup> d. 1879.
  - (e) Samuel Medlicott,<sup>9</sup> of Norfolk.
  - (f) James Lucian,<sup>9</sup> of Norfolk.
- (4) Thomas Jefferson<sup>8</sup> Stubbs, A. M., Ph. D. (b. 1841, d. Nov. 17, 1915), graduate of William and Mary College, alumnus of University of Virginia; Co. A, 34th Vir-

ginia Infantry, Wise's Brigade; of the faculty of Arkansas College, and member of General Assembly of Arkansas, 1877-79; professor of mathematics in William and Mary College, Va., 1888, until his death; a Mason and elder in Presbyterian Church; commandant of Magruder-Ewell Camp, U. C. V.; member Phi Beta Kappa. Married (1869) Mary Mercer Cosnahan, dau. of Capt. Joseph B. Cosnahan, C. S. A., and wife, Louise Mercer Waller (dau. of Dr. Robert Page Waller, of Williamsburg, Va., and wife, Julia Weeden Mercer, a descendant of Gen. Hugh Mercer, of the Revolution). Issue:

- (a) Mary Louisa,<sup>9</sup> d. 1870.
  - (b) Anne Waller Carter,<sup>9</sup> mar. (1904) Ballard E. Boswell, of Huntington, Va., of an old family whose immigrant settled in Gloucester Co. in the 17th century.
  - (c) Robert Catlett,<sup>9</sup> d. August, 1876.
  - (d) Jefferson Lawrence,<sup>9</sup> d. March, 1879.
  - (e) Thomas Jefferson,<sup>9</sup> Jr., alumnus of William and Mary College and Johns Hopkins University, professor of history in John Marshall High School Richmond, Va.
  - (f) Lucy Taliaferro Conway,<sup>9</sup> d. 1914 in lovely young womanhood.
  - (g) Mary Mercer<sup>9</sup> ("Mab"), mar., 1917, Robert Marshall Tomlinson, now in U. S. Army.
- (5) William Carter<sup>8</sup> Stubbs, Ph. D., of New Orleans, alumnus of William and Mary, Randolph-Macon and University of Virginia, 1868; member of Company of "Partisan Rangers" of Gloucester Co., 1862, Capt. Thos. C. Clopton, which later became Company D, 24th Virginia Cavalry, Col. Wm. A. Robins, surrendered at Appomattox; professor of chemistry in Alabama Agricultural and Mechanical College 1872, and State chemist of Alabama 1878; director of Louisiana Sugar Experiment Station at Audubon Park 1885, established by the sugar planters, and professor of agriculture in Louisiana State University and director of its three experiment stations; State chemist of Louisiana 1886; established Audubon Sugar School 1892, and State geologist for Louisiana; author of works on sugar cane and genealogical pamphlets on "Descendants of Mordecai Cooke 1650," "Descendants of John Stubbs 1652," and "Descendants of Col. John Catlett 1650"; member of Cavalry Camp No. 9, U. C. V., New Orleans. Appointed by Gen. John B. Gordon, Commander U. C. V., on his staff 1894, rank

of brigadier general; was commissioned, 1900, by President William McKinley to visit Hawaiian Islands and report upon their resources and to locate an experiment station at Honolulu. His report was published as House Document No. 368. Was State commissioner at following expositions: Atlanta, Buffalo, Charleston, St. Louis, 1904, and Jameston, 1907. He mar. (1875) Elizabeth Saunders, dau. of Henry D. and Mary Lou (Saunders) Blair and granddaughter of Col. James E. and Mary (Watkins) Saunders, of Lawrence Co., Ala., author of "Early Settlers of Alabama," and of "The Baytop Family."

- (6) Mary Ann<sup>s</sup> Stubbs, d. unmarried 1893.
- (7) Dr. John Catlett<sup>s</sup> Stubbs, of Baltimore, d. 1874, unmarried, alumnus of Universities of Virginia and Maryland; practicing in Baltimore, with promise of a brilliant future when he died.
- (8) Martha Maria<sup>s</sup> Stubbs, now survives of all the once numerous household at Valley Front.
- (9) Elizabeth Baytop<sup>s</sup> Stubbs, died in 1913, unmarried.
- (10) Francis Dunbar,<sup>s</sup> d. y.
- (11) Susannah Robins,<sup>s</sup> d. y.

III. Capt. William Jones<sup>7</sup> Baytop, of the Mexican War and of the Confederate States Army. The history of this company shows the unique fact that his father, James Baytop, was its captain in the War of 1912, and his grandfather, Thomas Baytop, was its captain in the Revolution. The roll-calls of each are almost identical in family names of the county people. He was killed at "Seven Pines," 1862, while leading a charge; mar. Rebecca Dobson and had Pocahontas,<sup>s</sup> mar. Capt. Wm. W. Green, of West Point, Va., and had issue:

- (1) Ashby Baytop<sup>9</sup> Green (b. 1874), of Norfolk, mar. Myrtle Avery.
- (2) Pattie Saunders<sup>9</sup> Green (b. 1879), mar. Custis Hansford of Williamsburg and Norfolk.
- (4) Carrie Peyton<sup>9</sup> Green, unmarried.

IV. James Christopher,<sup>7</sup> lieutenant, C. S. A., Fifth Virginia Cavalry (d. 1896), surrendered at Appomattox, mar. Josephine Spotswood Lewis, descendant of John Lewis, of "Warner Hall," Gloucester Co., and of Gov. Spotswood; no issue. *WITH HIM DIED THE SURNAME OF BAYTOP IN AMERICA.*

V. Lucy Helen<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1825, d. 1900), mar. (1848) John Sinclair, of "Sherwood," Gloucester Co., Va. Issue:

- (1) Katherine Leslie<sup>s</sup> Sinclair (b. 1849), mar. (1873) Rev. John H. Dye, of Searcy, Ark. (b. 1842, in Sulphur

Rock, Ark.), member Board of Vanderbilt University, president of Galloway College, and major' genl U. C. V. of Arkansas. Issue:

- (a) John Sinclair<sup>9</sup> Dye (b. 1874), distinguished physician of Chattanooga, Tenn, major U. S. R., and head of Surgical Department Base Hospital, Camp Sevier, Greenville, S. C., mar. (Sept. 29, 1909) Lucy Starkweather Wade, of Waterbury, Conn., and has Martha Starkweather (b. Chattanooga 1913). John Sinclair, Jr. (b. Fisher's Island, N. Y., 1915), Robert Carter (b. Waterbury, Conn., 1918).
- (b) Pattie Penn<sup>9</sup> (b. 1876 at Searcy, Ark.), mar. (1905) Nathaniel Bradford Birge, and has Nathaniel B., Jr. (b. 1906), and John Sinclair (b. 1908 in Sherman, Texas).
- (c) Martha Hicks<sup>9</sup> (b. 1878), mar. (1906) William Herbert Appleton, of New York City, and both are now engaged in canteen work, Eagle Hut, London, England.
- (d) Amanda Henderson<sup>9</sup> (b. April 8, 1880, Searcy, Ark.).
- (e) Ann Carter Gregory<sup>9</sup> (b. 1882, d. same day).
- (f) Lucian Lightle<sup>9</sup> (b. Jan., 1888, d. June, 1888).
- (2) Ann Carter<sup>8</sup> Sinclair (b. 1850), mar. Minor Gregory, of Augusta, Ark. (d. 1916) (his first wife). She died soon after marriage.
- (3) Lucy Rowena<sup>8</sup> Sinclair (b. 1852, d. 1887), mar. Jefferson Sinclair (first wife), son of Jefferson, of Gloucester Co. Issue:
  - (a) Fanny Lowry<sup>7</sup> (b. 1877), mar. Fay Curtis, of Hampton, Va., and has Margaret.
  - (b) Frederick Walker<sup>7</sup> Sinclair, of New Orleans (b. 1878), prosperous insurance agent, mar. (1907) Mary Rugeley, dau. of Daniel Dessassure Colcock, of the Sugar Exchange, New Orleans, and his wife, Mattie Rugeley. Issue: Marjorie Leslie,<sup>8</sup> Lucy Taliaferro,<sup>8</sup> Evelyn Rugeley,<sup>8</sup> Ellen Blair,<sup>8</sup> Frederick W.,<sup>8</sup> Jr., and William Carter,<sup>8</sup> b. 1918.
  - (c) Kate Leslie<sup>7</sup> Sinclair (b. 1880).
  - (d) John Baytop<sup>7</sup> Sinclair ("Jack") (b. 1882).
  - (e) Thomas Lowry<sup>7</sup> Sinclair (b. 1884), missionary of Episcopal Church in China, mar. (1913) Lucy Nelson, dau. of Dr. David Newton Rust, and has two children. Thomas L., Jr., and ———.
  - (f) Lucy Carter<sup>7</sup> Sinclair (b. 1886).

- (4) James Baytop<sup>8</sup> Sinclair, of Bay Cottage, Gloucester Co. (b. 1854), now game warden and farmer, mar. Indiana, dau. of Jefferson and Fanny Lowry Sinclair. Issue:
- (a) Georgia Wray<sup>7</sup> (b. 1889).
  - (b) Jack.<sup>7</sup> (b. 1891), now in U. S. Army.
  - (c) Jefferson<sup>7</sup> (b. 1893), now in U. S. Army.
  - (d) Lucy Baytop.<sup>7</sup>
  - (e) Indiana.
  - (f) Caroline.<sup>7</sup>
- (5) Caroline Rebecca<sup>8</sup> Sinclair (b. 1857), mar (1880) John Edward Lightle (b. 1848, d. 1913), of Searcy, Ark. Issue:
- (a) Ann Carter<sup>9</sup> (b. 1882), mar. (1909) Charles Bradford Foster, and has Chas. Bradford, Jr. (b. 1915).
  - (b) Jennie<sup>9</sup> (b. 1884), mar. (1910) Arthur W. Jackson, and has Rebecca Jane (b. 1911), John Richard (b. 1913), Arthur Wm. (b. 1915).
  - (c) Martha Hicks<sup>9</sup> (b. 1888), mar. (1911) Wyatt Stephen Sanford.
  - (d) Lucy Helen<sup>9</sup> (b. 1890).
  - (e) James Sinclair<sup>9</sup> (b. 1893).
  - (f) Katherine<sup>9</sup> (b. 1895).
  - (g) Caroline Rebecca<sup>9</sup> (b. 1897).
  - (h) Mary Taliaferro<sup>9</sup> (b. 1899), (all in Searcy).
- (6) Christopher Booth<sup>8</sup> Sinclair (b. 1858, d. 1908), mar. (1892) Sue Lunnie Bonner. Issue:
- (a) Pattie Lucile<sup>9</sup> (b. 1893), A. B. of Galloway College 1913, B. S. of Columbia University 1918.
  - (b) William Christopher<sup>9</sup> (b. 1895), student Hendrix College 1914-17, 2nd lieutenant U. S. R., and now in 19th Infantry, U. S. Regulars.
  - (c) Edwin Bonner<sup>9</sup> (b. 1898, d. 1905).
  - (d) Christine Lunnie<sup>9</sup> (b. 1901), Graduated Laura Connor High School 1918.
  - (e) Jack Dye<sup>9</sup> (b. 1907).
- (7) William Baytop<sup>8</sup> Sinclair (b. Gloucester Co., Va., 1862, d. Searcy, Ark., 1894), mar. Annie Bell, of Searcy, Ark. Issue:
- (a) Josephine<sup>9</sup> (b. 1890, d. 1901).
  - (b) Christopher Booth<sup>9</sup> (b. 1892), cashier of First Nat. Bank of Gloucester 1919; Hampton Artillery 1915.
  - (c) William Baytop<sup>9</sup> (b. 1894), now 2nd lieutenant 34th U. S. Infantry.

VI. Martha Agnes<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1827, d. 1898), mar. (1851) Dr. Walker Frederick Jones (d. 1900), of Gloucester Co., a descendant of Capt. Roger Jones and Rev. Hawte Wyatt. (See Jones Book.) His beloved and familiar figure will be long remembered in Gloucester Co., accompanied by his gentle, gray-haired wife. Issue:

- (1) Eliza Wiatt<sup>8</sup> Jones (b. 1853), has lived a useful life in church and school.
- (2) Clara Walker<sup>8</sup> (b. 1854, d. 1868).
- (3) Frederick Baytop<sup>8</sup> Jones (b. 1856), of Gloucester Court-House, mar. (1894) Mary Lee Fitzhugh, his cousin. Issue: Fitzhugh Baytop,<sup>9</sup> graduated first in his class at V. M. I. 1918; Frederick Walker;<sup>9</sup> Hetty;<sup>9</sup> Mary Lee.<sup>9</sup>
- (4) Lucy Catlett<sup>8</sup> Jones (b. 1857), mar. 1886) Charles Jones, son of her uncle, Wm. Ap Jones. Issue: Frederick Wm.,<sup>9</sup> graduate of Columbia College, and in U. S. service 1918; Catesby Graham,<sup>9</sup> graduate of Richmond College; Lawyer,<sup>9</sup> lieut. U. S. Army; Maria Pollard;<sup>9</sup> Mary Pollard,<sup>9</sup> and Anne Walker Carter.<sup>9</sup>
- (5) Ann Walker Carter<sup>8</sup> (b. 1859, d. 1860).
- (6) Mary Graham<sup>8</sup> Jones (b. 1860), mar. 1894) Jefferson Sinclair, of Gloucester (his second wife), son of Jefferson and Fanny Lowry Sinclair (See Sinclair). Issue: Roger Jones,<sup>9</sup> died infant; Martha Baytop;<sup>9</sup> Emily,<sup>9</sup> and Lila Wiatt.<sup>9</sup>
- (7) James Baytop<sup>8</sup> Jones, of Gloucester (b. 1863), mar. Maude Philpotts, of Texas. Issue: Rebecca<sup>9</sup> and Walker<sup>9</sup>.
- (8) Martha Agnes<sup>8</sup> Jones (b. 1866, d. 1912), mar. (1886) Dr. John Butler Broadbuss. Issue. Letitia Miller,<sup>9</sup> mar. (1916) John Mynn Thruston, of Gloucester, and has Edward Mynn; Martha Baytop,<sup>9</sup> mar. (1915) Hughes Ware and has Martha Hughes; Genette,<sup>9</sup> John Butler Broadbuss<sup>9</sup>, Jr., and Dabney<sup>9</sup> (b. 1912).

VII. Henrietta Ellen<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1829, d. 1902), mar. (1850) Col. Rufus King Fitzhugh (d. 1888), of Greene Co., Va., and moved to Augusta, Ark. He was a descendant of William Fitzhugh the immigrant, and brother of George Fitzhugh, author of "The Old Families of the Rappahannock" in *De Bow's Review*, 1859. Issue:

- (1) Lucy Stuart<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1851), mar. (1874) Judge Stevadson Allen Hail, of Batesville, Ark. Issue: Hetty<sup>9</sup> (d. 1875); Stevadson Allen<sup>9</sup> (b. 1876), mar. (1907) Mabel Rouse, and has Sadie Lulu and Allene; Fitzhugh Normand<sup>9</sup> (b. 1878, d. 1914), corporal Co. B, 2nd Ark. Infantry in Spanish-American War, mar. (1913) Helen Martin; no issue; Lulu Underwood<sup>9</sup> (b.



- 1879, d. 1881); James Conway<sup>9</sup> (b. 1882) mar. (1917) Bertiedean Davis; Fairfax Stuart<sup>9</sup> (b. 1884, d. 1911); Rufus King<sup>9</sup> (b. 1887, d. 1888); Leenell Virginia<sup>9</sup> (b. 1887), (twin), mar. Otto Kenton McAdams, and has Virginia Laura (b. 1913), and Otto Kenton (b. 1917), all of Batesville, Ark.
- (2) Rufus King<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1852, d. 1914), came, in childhood, with his parents, from Virginia to their beautiful country home, "Walnut Wood," near, Augusta Ark., graduated at age of 22 at Auburn Polytechnic Institute, Ala., under the care of his cousin, Dr. William Carter Stubbs (then professor of chemistry). He became one of the most successful planters of his county, was a Mason of the 32nd degree, and was eminently loyal to his family and friends. He married Lollie Davis, who has made a devoted wife and mother, and is giving her talents to the rearing of their two young sons, Rufus Davis (b. 1906) and Thomas Baytop (b. 1908).
  - (3) James Baytop<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1855), of Batesville, Ark., a very successful merchant and planter, mar. (1890) Jessie Coffin, of Powhatan, Ark. Issue: Lucy C.<sup>9</sup> and Virginia Stuart<sup>9</sup> (by 1907).
  - (4) Eugene Carter<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh, of Augusta, Ark. (b. 1856), unmarried.
  - (5) John Conway<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1859), mar. (1889) Mary Virginia Maxfield, of Batesville, Ark. Issue: John Conway,<sup>9</sup> Jr. (b. 1893), now in aviation service U. S. A.; Frederick Eugene<sup>9</sup> (b. 1896), now in U. S. Navy; Mary Maxfield<sup>9</sup> (b. 1899).
  - (6) Nellie<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1860), mar. (1906) Wm. W. Byers, of Batesville. No issue.
  - (7) Alexander Stuart<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1861), of Augusta, Ark., planter, mar. (1890) Alice Yarnell, of Searcy, Ark. Issue: Stuart B.<sup>9</sup> (b. 1895), now in U. S. motor service in France; Rufus King<sup>9</sup> (b. 1905).
  - (8) Mary Lee<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1863), mar. (1894) Frederick Baytop Jones, of Gloucester, Va., her cousin. (See *ante* for Jones.)
  - (9) Henry Lay<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh (b. 1866), prominent lawyer of Fort Smith, Ark., mar. (1903) Leila, dau. of Capt. John Allen. Issue: Lucy Lee<sup>9</sup> (b. 1908); Jack<sup>9</sup> (b. 1912).
  - (10) Charles Carter<sup>8</sup> Fitzhugh, of Batesville, Ark. (b. 1828), mar. (1907) Mary Duffey, and has Frances E.<sup>9</sup> (b. 1910).

VIII. Rowena Matilda<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1831, d. 1873), mar. (1855) Robert Munford Sinclair (b. 1828), son of John and Margaret (Munford) Sinclair, of Gloucester Co., Va. Issue:

- (1) Margaret Baytop<sup>s</sup> Sinclair (b. 1857), mar. (1880) Cecil Wray Sinclair, son of Fayette: Issue: Rolland Carter<sup>o</sup> (b. 1881), killed by accident; Cecil Ashton<sup>o</sup> (b. 1882); Mary Etta<sup>o</sup> (b. 1881), mar. (1916) Edward P. Anderson; Rowena Baytop<sup>o</sup> (b. 1886), mar. (1910) Howard F. Collier; Edward Allen<sup>o</sup> (b. 1888), mar. Fanny Robins; Robt. Munford<sup>o</sup> (b. 1890); Marshall Wray<sup>o</sup> (b. 1892), ass't surgeon U. S. A.; Thomas Jefferson<sup>o</sup> (b. 1895).
  - (2) Maude Roberta<sup>s</sup> Sinclair (b. 1859), mar. (1881) Alexander Taliaferro Wiatt, now, and for many years, clerk of Gloucester, and president of Bank of Gloucester. He and his brother, Wm. E. Wiatt (d. 1917), long the beloved minister of the Baptist Churches in Gloucester, are descendants of the Rev. Hawte Wyatt, brother of Sir Francis Wyatt, governor of Virginia 1621. (See Wiatt this volume.) Issue: Mary Rowena<sup>o</sup> (b. 1882), mar. (1908) Wm. A. Wright, and has Robert Sinclair and Mary Palmer; Clara Louise,<sup>o</sup> d. y.; Robert Graham<sup>o</sup> (b. 1884), M. D., lieut. U. S. A., Camp Greenleaf, Fort Oglethorpe, Ga. 1918, mar. (1916) Nannie May Rudd; Maude Sinclair<sup>o</sup> (b. 1885); Eleanor Baytop<sup>o</sup> (b. 1887), mar. (1912) Dr. Burton Belcher, U. S. A., and has Wm. Alexander; Fay Carter<sup>o</sup> (b. 1890), mar. (1914) Robt. Rhodes, and has Maude Roberta and Clementine Lee; Haute<sup>o</sup> (b. 1892); Jack Munford<sup>o</sup> (b. 1895); Helen Margaret;<sup>o</sup> Herbert,<sup>o</sup> and Americus Vespuccius.<sup>o</sup> (See Wiatt.)
  - (3) Fayette Munford<sup>s</sup> Sinclair, mar. Kate F. Reid, and has Maude,<sup>o</sup> mar. — Rogers, and has Fay S. and Grover Coleman; Theodore<sup>o</sup> now in U. S. Army.
  - (4) Mary Taliaferro<sup>s</sup> Sinclair (b. 1866), mar. (1893) Edwin C. Garrett, of Baltimore. Issue: Mary Rowena;<sup>o</sup> Maude,<sup>o</sup> mar. Mr. Moore of Baltimore.
  - (5) Helen Mackie<sup>s</sup> Sinclair (b. 1870), mar. (1893) Thomas Branch Paschall (b. 1866, d. in Searcy, Ark., 1908). Issue: Pattie Sinclair<sup>o</sup> (b. 1896), and Rowena<sup>o</sup> (b. 1905).
- IX. Mary Indiana Winburn<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1832), yet living, the last surviving of seven sisters, mar. (1856) Charles Wortley Montague (d. 1888) (his second wife), lawyer of Gloucester Co., and in C. S. A., Co. D., 24th Va. Cavalry. Issue:
- (1) Charles Carter<sup>s</sup> Montague (b. 1857), mar (1879) Lida Brown Bethell (d. 1896), of Des Arc, Ark. Issue: Charles Wortley<sup>o</sup> (b. 1880); Ellen Brown<sup>o</sup> (b. 1882); Catesby Jones<sup>o</sup> (b. 1884); Winburn Baytop<sup>o</sup> (b. 1886); Bedford Bethell<sup>o</sup> (b. 1889); Helen Gregory<sup>o</sup> (b. 1891), and Mary Lee<sup>o</sup> (b. 1893).

- (2) Helen Baytop<sup>s</sup> Montague (b. 1858), mar. (1884) Minor Gregory (d. 1916), of Ark. (*ante*) (second wife). Issue: Wm. Nathan Gregory<sup>o</sup> (b. 1885).
- (3) Mary Wortley<sup>s</sup> Montague (b. 1859, d. 1895), mar. (1881) John B. Kittrell, of Ark. Issue: Samuel Carter<sup>o</sup> (b. 1883); Caroline Baytop<sup>o</sup> (b. 1885); Mary Wortley<sup>o</sup> (b. 1888); Charles Minor<sup>o</sup> (b. 1890); Emma Catherine<sup>o</sup> (b. 1893), and John B.<sup>o</sup> (b. 1895).
- (4) James Baytop<sup>s</sup> Montague (b. 1869, d. 1878).

X. Margaret Eugenia T.<sup>7</sup> Baytop (b. 1834), mar. (I) (1856) Thomas William Banks, of Gloucester Co., C. S. A., who died in prison, 1865, and (II) 1869, Robert Shield (b. 1823, d. 1895. Issue:

- (1) William Thomas<sup>s</sup> Banks (b. 1857, d. 1881).
- (2) Cora Carter<sup>s</sup> Banks (b. 1859), mar. Robert Munford Sinclair, and had Blanche (b. 1885).
- (3) Florence Catlett<sup>s</sup> Banks (b. 1861, d. 1891), mar. Henry Fielding Sinclair, and had Lizzie Baytop (b. 1883), mar. Mr. Newkirk, and Henry (b. 1886). Issue by second marriage (Shields): Robert Saunders (d.); William Henry, Anne Carter (b. 1875), mar. James White Chandler; Orlando Fairfax, and Eugene Shield.

It is quite a remarkable fact that two of the sons of James<sup>6</sup> Baytop left no issue, and one had an only daughter, and amongst his numerous descendants not one now bears the name of Baytop.

Major James<sup>5</sup> Baytop, of the Revolution (b. 1754, d. 1822), first lieutenant Seventh Virginia Regiment, March 7, 1776; captain, Dec. 11, 1777, transferred to Fifth Virginia Regiment Sept. 14, 1778. Resigned May 12, 1779; major Seventh Infantry Jan. 10, 1799; honorably discharged June 15, 1800. (Heitman.) A census of Petsworth parish, 1783, gives him three white in family and eleven blacks. He was of the Petsworth parish vestry 1785. Col. John Page recommended to the Governor that James Baytop be commissioned lieutenant-colonel, he having been unanimously selected by a full court of field officers, since he had served with credit as captain in the Continental service, and is esteemed an excellent officer of Virginia cavalry. (State Papers, Vol. 1.)

His home was Barren Point, York River. In 1787 he was assessed for 332 acres, and in 1789 for 1,050 acres, and same each succeeding year. He was member House of Delegates, 1793, with John Hughes, and in 1795 with Mordecai Cooke, and the Virginia Calendar of State papers mentions him as balloting, 1794, for a successor to Judge Spencer Roane, of Court of Appeals. He was of the committee, 1790, with Philip Tabb, Armistead Smith, Samuel Cary, Machen Boswell, James Booker and Richard Billups, to settle the account of Sir John Peyton (died 1790), sheriff, with Gloucester

county, for revenues and taxes of 1782. Hening's Statutes, Vol. VII, contains an interesting account of this settlement. John Dixon (d. 1789) and John Whiting (d. 1798) were the succeeding sheriffs.

Sir John Peyton had married (I), 1850, Frances, daughter of Mordecai Cooke, by whom were born all his children. He married (II) Mary Dick, of Fredericksburg, widow of James Taliaferro, with one son, John. Peter Beverley Whiting had been security for certain deputies of Sir John Peyton. Both were now dead, and their widows, Mrs. Ann Mason Fox and Mrs. Elizabeth Cooke Whiting, were also involved in the suit as executors.

Major James Baytop's taxes in Ware parish, 1796, were £2.13.8. He was executor of Mordecai Cooke, 1796. On June 9, 1792, he petitioned for "arms for Gloucester and Mathews counties, fearing an insurrection of the blacks, being alarmed at the late insurrection on the Eastern Shore." (*Virginia Calendar of State Papers.*) He was a member of the Order of Cincinnati at its meeting at Eagle Tavern, Richmond, Va., Oct. 25, 1796 (with several other Gloucester gentlemen). He was justice in 1816; March, 1822, appraisement of James Baytop's estate, Mordecai Cooke, executor; Richard Jones, "sheriff and committee of the estate." (*Gloucester records.*)

In a deposition (1829) William Armistead, of Franklin county, Ohio, said that in the year 1806 Col. James Baytop, of Hampton, employed him to build him a house on the farm called "Goodwood." Elizabeth City county, etc. This deposition was in a chancery suit at Williamsburg between James Baytop, plaintiff, and John S. Westwood and others, defendant.

He married three times: (I) Mary (b. 1748, d. 1796), daughter of John Cooke (b. 1718, d. 1795), who married (Oct. 9, 1744) Elizabeth Lee. (*Abingdon Register.*) In 1796 Giles Cooke, her brother, qualified as "trustee of children of Col. James Baytop by his late wife, Mary Cooke." (She was sister also to Thomas Cooke, who married Rachel Murrey Yates, below.)

James<sup>s</sup> Baytop married (II) Elizabeth, widow of Matthew Whiting, with sons, Matthew Whiting and John B. Whiting.

In a suit (1805), Daniel et al. vs. Whiting, as to a legacy of negroes, Mrs. Elizabeth Baytop, of York county, deposed; also James Baytop, of York county, and John B. Whiting, who mentioned James Baytop as his "step-father." John Baytop, "of Middlesex," also made depositions. In another deposition in York county, 1805, Major James Baytop said he was "late of Gloucester county." He married (III) Dec. 31, 1807, Catherine Klug Yates (b. 1784), daughter of Henry Beverley Yates (who was son of Rev. Bartholomew Yates and his wife [1741], Elizabeth Stanard). Her sister, Rachel Murray Beverley Yates, had married (1797) Thomas Cooke (his second wife). Another sister, Elizabeth Stanard Yates, had married John Quarles, of King and Queen county. These were the "orphans" of Harry Beverley Yates, who married (1) Lucy

Murray, and (II) (1783) Jane, daughter of Col. James Montague. Commissioners were appointed, 1800, by county court of Middlesex county to settle with Thomas Roane "his administration of the estate and guardianship of the orphans of Harry Beverly Yates."

In the final settlement of Harry Beverley Yates' estate James<sup>5</sup> Baytop assumed his part, "in place of his wife," Catherine Klug Yates. James Baytop came into court and made affidavit (1820) that he was "sixty-six years old." (Gloucester Records, Vol. 1, 114.) Issue: James, Thomas, John, Anne, Martha and Sarah Elizabeth Baytop (b. 1790). Of these:

- (1) James<sup>6</sup> Baytop (b. 1776), "d. 1817, and unmarried," as testified by his uncle, Thomas Cooke). His executor was Mordecai Cooke, in 1821. (Gloucester Records, 1, 411.)
- (2) Thomas<sup>6</sup> Baytop, d. y., 1805.
- (3) John<sup>6</sup> Baytop. He was a merchant in Urbanna, of the successful firm of "James Ross & Co.," 1800. He made a deposition in York Co., 1805, as "John Baytop, of Middlesex Co.," and Gloucester County Records (Vol. I) mention him as one of the appraisers (1821) of the estate of Francis Whiting Cooke (his cousin), who died 1820.
- (4) Martha,<sup>6</sup> mar. John Catlett, of "Endfield," Gloucester Co., and had an only child, James Catlett,<sup>7</sup> murdered when a young man by a favorite slave, to whom he had promised his freedom at his death. Mother and son are buried at "Springfield," in Gloucester Co. (See note.)
- (5) Anne,<sup>6</sup> the eldest daughter, mar. Thomas Archer, and had Mary,<sup>7</sup> mar. John Minson, and had Archer Minson and others. There are now surviving female descendants only.

The following is a letter from Ann Baytop (Mrs. Archer) "to Mrs. Francis Whiting Cooke" (née Elizabeth Baytop):

"AUGUST (undated).

"My Dear Aunt—It gives me great uneasiness to inform you that I cannot, as soon as I expected, return home. Believe me, nothing but the distresses of my poor papa would have detained me so long from one for whom I feel all the tenderness of a child for its mother. I have long been convinced that you have ever supplied that place to me, and I would think myself unworthy the regard of any person if I ever forget the obligations you have conferred upon me. It gives me the sincerest pleasure to hear that you are anxious to see me, and I am certain that nothing would afford me more happiness than to be with you now, but I also wish to be with papa until his affairs are more settled than they are at present. I expect in October the place he now resides at will be sold, and where he will then direct his steps I know not. Heaven, I trust, will look with pity upon his suffering and send him that peace he so much wants, and, I hope, is not undeserving of. I have been some days with Cousin

Sally since she came from Matthews county. [This was a daughter of her aunt (above), and who married Mordecai Cooke.] I received the bonnet you were so good as to have made for me, and for which I am extremely obliged to you. Give my love to all the family, and believe me to be Yours affectionately, ANNE BAYTOP."

It seems her father had many financial worries and contracted many debts, and, like a good daughter, she grieved with him; but he was twice married after that, and she herself married, before 1807, Thomas Archer.

(6) Sarah Elizabeth Smith<sup>6</sup> Baytop (b. Sept. 18, 1790, d. April 15, 1879), buried at "Pear Tree Hall," Warwick Co., mar. (Nov. 18, 1818) Gill Armistead Cary (b. March 18, 1783, d. March 25, 1843), son of Col. John Cary (b. 1745, d. 1795), of Elizabeth City Co., Va., who was member of county committee, 1774, and captain in Revolution. His wife was Susan, dau. of Gill Armistead, of New Kent Co. Cary issue:

- (a) John Baytop<sup>7</sup> Cary (b. Oct. 18, 1819, d. Jan. 13, 1898), founder and principal of Hampton Military Academy, colonel in C. S. A. on Gen. Magruder's staff, and superintendent of public schools in Richmond, mar. Columbia Hudgins, of Mathews Co., and had issue: (1) Gilla,<sup>8</sup> mar. (1915) Col. W. Gordon McCabe (second wife), the distinguished president of Virginia Historical Society (b. 1842); (2) John Baytop<sup>8</sup> (d. 1860); (3) Elizabeth Earle,<sup>8</sup> mar. — Daniel, of Richmond; (4) Effie,<sup>8</sup> mar. John L. White, of Pensacola, Fla.; (5) Sallie Campbell<sup>8</sup> (d. 1891), mar. Louis P. Knowles, of Caroline Co.; (6) Thomas Archibald,<sup>8</sup> mar. Maria Abert and had issue.
- (b) Dr. Robert N.<sup>7</sup> Cary (b. 1822, d. 1874, at Pensacola, Fla.), major artillery C. S. A. around Richmond, mar. (1878) Susan Fisher (b. 1834, d. 1865), of Northampton Co., dau. of Miers W. and Julia (Holland) Fisher, and had: (1) Sarah Elizabeth Smith<sup>8</sup> (b. 1858), mar. (1873) Prof. Wm. S. Graves, of North Carolina, four children; (2) Juliet F.<sup>8</sup> (b. 1856), mar. Herbert Sittwell, of England, two children; (3) Susan A.,<sup>8</sup> mar. Geo. Nichols, of Bedford Co., six children.
- (c) Richard Miles<sup>7</sup> Cary (b. 1825), of Hampton and Petersburg, Va., and Mobile, Ala., C. S. A. and wounded severely June 9, 1864, near Petersburg, mar. Hannah E. (d. 1893), dau. of John Cary Whiting, and sister of Dr. John Whiting, and granddaughter of Horace Whiting. Issue: (1) Sallie Baytop,<sup>8</sup> mar. James E. Abercrombie, and had Sallie Cary, J. Edwin (d. 1888), Richard Whiting, and Lelia Abercrombie; (2) Martha A.,<sup>8</sup>



- (3) Major Richard Miles<sup>s</sup> Cary, of Cary & Co., of Pensacola, Fla., major of Third Battalion, First Regiment, Florida State troops, in Spanish War, and "king" of Pensacola Carnival Association, 1902; (4) Lelia,<sup>s</sup> mar. Henry Hall, Jr., of Mobile, Ala., and had Lelia Cary, Henry and Elizabeth Whiting; (5) Clara Whiting;<sup>s</sup> (6) Martha A.<sup>s</sup>
- (d) Gill Armistead<sup>7</sup> Cary (b. June 5, 1828, d. March 5, 1829.
- (e) Gill Armistead<sup>7</sup> Cary (b. 1831, d. 1880), lieutenant, C. S. A., mar. Virginia Smith, of South Carolina, and had issue: Belle,<sup>s</sup> and Martha Baytop.<sup>s</sup>

NOTE.—John<sup>5</sup> Cary (Miles,<sup>4</sup> Miles,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Miles<sup>1</sup>) mar. Susan, dau. of Gill Armistead, of New Kent Co. Issue: Miles (b. 1767); John (b. 1770); Nathaniel and Col. Gill Armistead, of Hampton (b. 1783, d. 1843), mar. Sarah Elizabeth Smith Baytop, above (b. 1790).

"In the close of the genealogy we find 'James<sup>s</sup> Catlett murdered when a young man by a favorite slave.' This was perhaps the most intensely dramatic situation ever felt in Gloucester county.

James Catlett was the only son of his mother, who was a widow. He was just returned from college, brilliant, handsome and rich, with life in its fullness spread out before him.

His body-servant, a mulatto fellow, promising, too, and apparently faithful, was present when he read his will to a friend. To this body-servant he left the priceless boon of the human soul—freedom.

Soon after this incident James Catlett one bright morning started with this man to a distant plantation. He was to return that evening, but he did not. The servant did return, and announced that his master was detained. The master's prolonged absence created suspicion, and when the negro was gravely required to tell what he knew he lost courage and fled to the woods. The men of the whole countryside started in pursuit; the women stayed at home filled with a despairing dread.

Dogs were let loose and fell in with spirit for the ghastly chase. A favorite dog of James Catlett led to the discovery of his body near his home, where it was covered deep with earth, brushwood and leaves. Days passed before the murderer was trapped, desperate, weak and famished in the woods.

A trial ensued and he was condemned to death. Old residents have told us of the hanging—how the negroes from all the plantations, and many white citizens, too, filed in garrulous lines from the various plantations to the courthouse to watch a pitiful and tremendous tragedy.

No doubt the condemned body-servant professed religion noisily, if he had not done so before, and his admiring colored friends saw him rise from the gallows to realms of untold freedom within the blue sky which spread above his shame.

This Baytop genealogy embraces so much that it will ever be a valuable reference, not only for genealogy, but also for history. Much light is thrown on the War of 1812. We can hear dramatic tones and smell the battle, if, indeed, afar!"—MRS. SALLY NELSON ROBINS.

John<sup>5</sup> Baytop (youngest son of James<sup>4</sup> and Sarah [Smith] Baytop) (b. 1756), ensign Second Virginia, June 1, 1778; second lieutenant Aug. 9, 1778; first lieutenant May, 1779, and served till January, 1780. (Heitman.) He died, unmarried, 1799, at the home of his sister, Mrs. Philip Taliaferro, "Hockley," in King and Queen county.

"In the name of God, Amen! I, John Baytop, of the county of King and Queen and parish of Stratton Major, being of sound and perfect memory, do make and ordain this writing to contain my last will and testament and do dispose of my estate as follows:

*"Imprimis.*—I give and bequeath unto Colo. Philip Taliaferro my mare, saddle and bridle, to him and his heirs forever.

*Item.*—I lend unto my niece, Sarah Smith Shackelford, during her natural life my negro woman Hannah and her two children, with their future increase, and at her death to be equally divided between the children she may then have or their heirs, which said negroes I then give to them and their heirs forever.

*"Item.*—I desire that the money due me from Capt. Thomas Booth (after all just debts and expenses are paid therefrom), together with the rest of my negroes not disposed of, may be divided into five parts, one of which I lend unto Cornelius Livingston and Sarah Hughes during their natural lives, and at their deaths to be given to their children. One other part I give to my sister, Elizabeth Cooke; one other part to my brother, Thomas Baytop; one other part to my brother, James Baytop, and the remaining part unto Philip Taliaferro, which said parts I give to them and their heirs forever; and I do further make the said Philip Taliaferro my residuary legatee and executor of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-seventh day of Jan'y, 1799.

JOHN BAYTOP. [SEAL]

"Signed, sealed and acknowledged in presence of James Jones, James Banks, James B. Taliaferro, Richard Taliaferro.

"At a court held for King and Queen county at the courthouse, Monday 8th of April, 1799, this last will and testament of John Baytop, dec'd, was offered for proof by Philip Taliaferro, the executor therein named, and was proved by the oaths of James B. Taliaferro and Richard Taliaferro, two of the witnesses thereunto subscribed, and also by the oath of the said executor, and is ordered to be recorded.      Teste.      ROBERT POLLARD, C. C."

This copy was made for Mr. William T. Shackelford and addressed to him at Little Plymouth, King and Queen county.

# SINCLAIR NOTE.

It is the tradition of the Sinclair family of Gloucester county, Va., this their ancestor, Henry Sinclair, from Aherdeen, Scotland, "the lost heir," was stolen and brought to Virginia when a small child, and identified later by his name and the clothing of a gentleman's son. At any rate, he lived in Isle of Wight county, and was the father (besides of others, perhaps,) of John<sup>2</sup> Sinclair, of "Berry Hill," near Smithfield, Isle of Wight county, and Robins Neck, Gloucester county, whose will was probated in Gloucester county, Aug. 18, 1815: Gloucester tax books give him 1,280 acres in 1795, and 1,440 in 1798. He married (I) Elizabeth, sister of Solomon Wilson, of Isle of Wight, and had Elizabeth, Thomas and Mary Jones Sinclair. Of these:

Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> mar. Copeland Parker (first wife), customs officer for Norfolk, 1772, and brother of Col. Josiah Parker. Issue; Nicholas Wilson Parker, mar. Elizabeth Bush, and had Elizabeth, mar. Dr. Robert Rose, and Mary, mar. Dr. Herbert M. Nash; Elizabeth Sinclair Parker, mar. Capt. John Courts Jones, of Clean Drinking Manor, Md., and had Nichola E. Jones; Ann Parker, married John Allmond, of Norfolk. (*Va. Hist. Mag.*, VI, 422.) Thomas Sinclair was living 1813, and had daughter, Margaret M.

Capt. John Sinclair married (II) Mary Mackie, of Gloucester, daughter of Andrew Mackie, widow of Thomas Ianson, with children, Archibald, Richard and Elizabeth Ianson. In an old survey book at the clerk's office is a survey of 2,000 acres in 1792, "the Mackie estate," at the point of Robin's Neck. Elizabeth Ianson married ——— Webster, and had John, Alice and Archibald Webster. Andrew Mackie appears in the Gloucester tax lists, 1787, with 1,600 acres. In 1792 the division of his estate, with accompanying plat, was as follows: "Mrs. Mackie's dower, 400 acres; Patsy Mackie, wife of Ianson, 160; Charlotte Mackie, 160; Mary, wife (first) of Thos. Ianson, and (second) John Sinclair, 160; Elizabeth Mackie, 160; Andrew Mackie, 160; Archibald Mackie, 200; John Mackie, 300; Margaret Mackie, 300" (the last three at the point). By this last marriage (Mackie), John Sinclair had issue:

- (1) John<sup>3</sup> Sinclair (b. 1798), mar. (I) Mary Munford, (II) Lucy Baytop. (See Baytop.)
- (2) Caroline<sup>3</sup> Sinclair, mar. Cary Jones, and had Martha, mar. Lockey Collier.
- (3) Mary<sup>3</sup> Sinclair, mar. ——— Jones, and had one child, Elva, mar. Dr. Cooper, U. S. A. He was surgeon at Fortress Monroe,

1865, and they extended many courtesies to their distinguished prisoner, President Jefferson Davis, of the Confederacy.

(4) Jefferson<sup>3</sup> Sinclair, of Hampton, Va., mar. Georgiana Wray. Issue:

- (a) Jefferson,<sup>4</sup> mar. Frances Lowry, and had Jefferson, mar. (I) Lucy Sinclair, (II) Mollie Jones, her cousin. (See Baytop Family for issue.) See page 151.
- (b) Lafayette,<sup>4</sup> mar. Mollie Allen, and had Margaret, Edward, Cecil, Mollie, Fanny, Thomas, Lockey and Ann.
- (c) John,<sup>4</sup> mar. ———, and died without issue.
- (d) Wray,<sup>4</sup> d. s. p.
- (e) Henry,<sup>4</sup> mar. Martha Louisa, dau. of Tabb Catlett, and had Keith, mar. Mary Catlett; Diana and Louisa.
- (f) Georgiana<sup>4</sup> Wray, mar. Robt. Colgate Selden, and had Robt. Colgate, Sinclair, Mary, Wray, Elizabeth Lewis, and Charlotte.
- (g) Keith,<sup>4</sup> mar. Ida Phillips, and had Jefferson, Caroline and Roy.

#### WHITING NOTE.

James<sup>1</sup> Whiting, 1642, a patent in Gloucester county. His land on North river, Gloucester county, 1652, joined John Ussery and Joseph Croshaw. His son, Dr. Henry<sup>2</sup> Whiting, of Ware parish 1670, vestry 1674, major of Horse 1680, burgess 1683 with John Buckner, councillor 1690, treasurer of Va. 1692, mar. (before 1670) Aphia, widow of Richard Bushrod, (II) Elizabeth ———, living in Gloucester 1729 as "widow of Col. Henry Whiting." Issue: Henry, Francis, Thomas, Elizabeth (Mrs. John Clayton), and Catherine (Mrs. John Washington). Of these, Major Henry Whiting (d. 1728), tobacco agent 1702, sheriff 1723, mar. Anne, dau. of Col. Peter Beverley (d. 1728), and wife, Elizabeth Peyton, and had, among others, Col. Thomas Whiting (b. 1712, d. 1781), influential merchant at Gloucester Town 1751, burgess 1758, colonel of Gloucester militia 1775, mar. (I) Elizabeth (b. 1740, d. 1766), dau. of John Thruston and wife, Sarah Mynn; (II) Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. Beverly, of "Blandfield"; (III) Elizabeth, dau. of John Seawell, of Gloucester, who mar. (II) Samuel Cary. Issue, fifteen children, of whom eight survived him, as mentioned in his will, Oct. 15, 1780 (*Va. Hist. Mag.*, XVIII, 358; *William and Mary Quarterly*, IV, 108): "To son Thomas, 600 acres in Abingdon parish, 30 slaves and houses and lots in Gloucester town (Gloucester Point); son Henry, one-half the Hackney and Munford plantation in Abingdon parish; son Horatio G., one-half of above plantation; to daughters, Sarah, 15 slaves; Catherine B., 15 slaves; Elizabeth

Thruston, 15 slaves; Susannah, 15 slaves; Jane, 15 slaves, and Ann Beverley, 15 slaves." Of these:

- (1) Elizabeth (d. 1722), mar. (I) (1782) her cousin, John Thruston (b. 1761, d. 1802), son of Rev. Charles Mynn Thruston; (II) Capt. Aaron Fontaine, of Louisville.
- (2) Sarah, mar. James Hubbard, and had son, Thomas Hubbard.
- (3) Catherine Beverley, mar. (I) Lieut. Stevenson, of the Revolution; (II) William Lowry, and had Thomas Whiting Lowry.\*
- (4) Thomas Beverly, mar. (I) ——— Whiting; (II) Elizabeth Kennon, widow of Henry Perrin, and had Dr. Tom and Kennon Whiting, of Gloucester (b. 1796), mar. Ann Wythe Mallory, parents of Gen. Julian Wythe Whiting, of Mobile, Ala.
- (5) Susanna, mar. (I) (1786) Gibson Cluverius, d 1790; (II) (1792) John Lowry, brother of William (above).
- (6) Jane, mar. Chas. Grymes, and had Charles and Mary Grymes.
- (7) Henry (d. 1810), executor of John C. Pryor.
- (8) Horatio Gates.
- (9) Anne Beverley, mar. (I) Major John C. Pryor, of the Revolution; (II) Charles Fremont. Issue: Gen. John C. Fremont, U. S. A.

---

\*Thomas Whiting Lowry (above) married Martha Bush Mallory, and and had ten children, among them (1) Frances, married Jefferson Sinclair, and had Jefferson, married (I) Lucy Sinclair, (II) Mollie Jones; (2) Thos. Lowry; (3) Ashton; (4) Martha Mallory, mar. (I) Bartlett Robins, (II) Archie Robins; (5) Indiana Lowry, mar. James Baytop Sinclair (brother of Lucy); (6) Ann Wythe, married Lockey Sinclair.

#### LOWRY NOTE.

Wm. Lowry, of Elizabeth City county, Feoffee of Hampton 1719 (will probated 1724), married (1689) Frances Purefoy (widow of Richard Hand, d. 1689). Issue:

- (1) Frances, mar. Thos. Kerby and had five children.
- (2) John Lowry, mar. Mary ———, and had William, captain under Col. George Washington 1758, mar. Catherine Beverley Whiting (above) (dau. of Thomas), widow of Capt. Stevenson. Issue, four children: Thomas Whiting Lowry, Catherine, Elizabeth, and Mary Lowry.
- (3) Wm. Lowry, mar. (I) Jane ———, (II) Rachel ———.
- (4) Capt. Edward Lowry.
- (5) Margaret, mar. Richard Booker, and had son, William Booker.

Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, above (Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Thomas,<sup>1</sup> burgess 1629, councillor 1631), had issue by her first husband, Richard Hand:

- (1) Hannah Hand, mar. (I) Capt. Wh. Marshall, (II) (1694)

Capt. Richard Booker, of Gloucester Co., and had George and Frances (d. 1752), mar. ——— Stokes, and others.

(2) Martha Hand, mar. John<sup>3</sup> Tabb, b. 1676, (Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Humphrey<sup>1</sup>). Issue:

- (a) Thomas,<sup>4</sup> of Amelia (d. 1769), mar. (I) Elizabeth Mayo, (II) (1735) Rebecca Booker.
- (b) Edward,<sup>4</sup> of Gloucester (b. 1719, d. 1782), mar. (1749) Lucy (b. 1721, d. 1791), dau. of Christopher Todd.
- (c) William.<sup>4</sup>
- (d) John,<sup>4</sup> of Kingston parish, Mathews Co. (then Gloucester). (*William and Mary Quarterly*, 125; *Va. Hist. Mag.*, IV, 171).

#### WYATT NOTE.

Wyatt, from County Kent, England, and Gloucester County, Virginia.

Arms. Wyatt: Party per fesse azure and gules, a barnacle argent.

Arms. Haute: Or, a cross engrailed gules.

(*William and Mary Quarterly*, XII, 35, *et seq.*)

Adam Wyatt married a daughter of Wiggan de Norwoods.

Henry Wyatt (sixth in descent from Adam) was knighted by Henry VII. While imprisoned, his life was saved by nourishment from a cat. His son, Thomas<sup>7</sup> Wyatt, married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Brook, Lord Cobham. Elizabeth married (II) Sir Edward Warner, and their descendants also came to America. Thomas<sup>8</sup> Wyatt, the son, married Jane, daughter of Sir Wm. Haute, of Kent. He was knighted temp Edward VI. and beheaded first year of Mary. His son, Sir George<sup>9</sup> Wyatt, of Boxley Abbey, Kent, England, died 1625. Elizabeth restored his estate and knighted him. He married Jane, daughter of Sir Thomas Finch, and had, among others, Sir Francis (Governor of Virginia 1621, d. 1644), and Rev. Haute<sup>10</sup> Wyatt (b. 1594, d. at "Boxley," Kent, England, 1638), minister at Jamestown, Va., 1621, married (I) Elizabeth ——— (d. 1626), (II) Anne ——— (d. 1631). Left in Virginia sons, George<sup>11</sup> and Edward,<sup>11</sup> by first wife, and John<sup>11</sup> by second. Edward<sup>11</sup> patented 1,230 acres on the Poropotank in Gloucester, 1662. The Wyatt seats in Gloucester were "Boxley," "Oakley," and "Old" and "New Upton." He married Jane Conquest and was dead in 1672. His son, Conquest<sup>12</sup> Wyatt (d. 1706), had, among others, Edward,<sup>13</sup> merchant in Gloucester, church warden of Petworth parish, 1742, died 1745, and had Captain John<sup>14</sup> (b. 1732, d. 1805), church warden Petworth parish 1755, married Mary (b. 1725, d. 1794), daughter of Christopher and Elizabeth Todd, of "Toddsbury." His son, Dr. Wm. Edward<sup>15</sup> (b. 1762, d. 1802), sheriff of Gloucester 1802, married (1781) Mary,



daughter of John Graham,\* of Prince William county, Va., and Elizabeth Cocke, and had, among others, Eliza Maria<sup>16</sup> Wyatt, married Walker Jones, grandson of Secretary William Cocke and his wife, Elizabeth Catesby (sister of Mark Catesby, the traveler and naturalist, who died in London 1748, leaving 200 copper plates of American birds and beasts, drawn, engraved and colored by himself. These were the parents of Dr. Frederick Walker<sup>17</sup> Jones, William Ap Jones and others), and Dr. William Graham<sup>16</sup> Wiatt, sheriff of Gloucester 1830, who married (1822) Louisa C. Stubbs, daughter of John Segar Stubbs, parents of Rev. Wm. E.<sup>17</sup> Wiatt, and Alexander Taliaferro<sup>17</sup> Wiatt, now clerk of Gloucester and president of the Bank of Gloucester, married Maud Sinclair (above).

#### SCOTT-BAYTOP FAMILY.

Anne Baytop, of Gloucester county (daughter of Thomas, born 1676 in Staplehurst, County Kent, England), and sister of James, of "Springfield," Gloucester county, Va., married Thomas Scott, of Gloucester county (the immigrant from County Cumberland, England), and removed to Caroline county, where they were living 1771. Issue: Thomas, James, and John, who died, 1773, in Gloucester county. Of these:

- I. Col. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Scott (b. 1727, d. 1804), mar. (I) (1754) Catherine (b. 1733, d. 1766), dau. of Dr. Charles Tomkies, of Gloucester (will 1737), and his wife, Mary, dau. of Dr. David Alex-

---

\*Note 1.—Dr. Wm. Cocke, Secretary of State 1712-1722, married Elizabeth, sister of Mark Catesby. A son, Catesby Cocke (b. 1702), of Belmont, Fairfax county, father of Capt. John Catesby Cocke, of the Revolution, who married (1784) — Thornton, and of Elizabeth Cocke, married John Graham, of Prince William county (son of John Graham, of Perthshire, and related to the Duke of Montrose). His will, 1783 (probated 1787) mentions children: "Robert, Walter, William, John, Catesby, Jane, and son-in-law, William Edward Wiatt," who had married his daughter, Mary Graham, in 1781. (William and Mary Quarterly, XII, 112.)

Note 2.—Elizabeth Cocke, died 1762 (daughter of Secretary William Cocke and sister of Catesby Cocke, of Belmont, Fairfax county), married (I) William Pratt, will 1722 (Page book, 60), merchant in Gloucester county, and (II) Feb. 14, 1725, Col. Thomas Jones (will, probated Hanover county 1758), son of Capt. Roger Jones, the immigrant. Among their ten children was Col. William Jones (b. 1734), "Old Horn," of "Marlfield," Gloucester county, married (1766) Lucy, daughter of William and Ann (Walker) Taliaferro, widow of Charles Carter, of "Cleve" (son of Robert, or "King," Carter). His wife's only child, Ann Carter, married John Catlett, of "Timberneck," and both families moved from King William to Gloucester county 1780-93. A son, Walker Jones, married Elizabeth Maria Wiatt, parents of Mrs. Wortley Montague, Dr. Walker F., Capt. William Ap, and Mrs. Stephen Field, all of Gloucester. Only the descendants of Col. Thomas Jones and wife, Elizabeth Catesby Cocke, are entitled to the name of "Catesby."

ander, of Gloucester (whose wife, Ann, was one of the two daughters of Francis Morgan, burgess in 1647); (II) (1790) Mrs. Ruth Billups, of Gloucester. Issue (all by first wife), five children:

- (1) Thomas,<sup>3</sup> b. 1755, d. infant.
- (2) Mary<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1758), mar. Wm. Watts, of Campbell Co., and had issue:
  - (a) Bettie<sup>4</sup> Watts, mar. Hon. Wm. Rucks, of Mississippi, and had Arthur, Henry and Malvina, who mar. Hon. Wm. Yerger, of Jackson, Miss.
  - (b) Gen. Edward<sup>4</sup> Watts, of Botetourt Co., Va., mar. a dau. of Gen. Breckenridge, and had John B. Watts.
  - (c) Mary<sup>4</sup> Watts, mar. Hon. Richard Morris, of Hanover Co., Va. Issue: Mary Louisa<sup>5</sup> mar. Thos. Bolling, of Goochland Co.; John Barton,<sup>5</sup> of Ky.; Hon. Richard,<sup>5</sup> of Texas; Edward,<sup>5</sup> of Va.; Charles,<sup>5</sup> of Va., professor in University of Ga.; Bettie,<sup>5</sup> mar. Richard K. Crallé, of Greenbriar, Va.; Sylvanus<sup>5</sup>, M. D., of Hanover Co., mar. Page Waller.
  - (d) Alice<sup>4</sup> Watts, mar. (1814) Judge Fleming Saunders (b. 1778, d. 1858), of Franklin Co., Va., son of Peter Hyde Saunders (See *Early Settlers of Alabama*.) Issue (besides four who died young): Peter<sup>5</sup> (b. 1823), mar. Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. John Blair Dabney, and had Edward W.,<sup>6</sup> Speaker of Va. 1898 and member of Congress, mar. Mary Walker, of Lynchburg, and had several children; Wm. D.,<sup>6</sup> mar. (1899), Elizabeth, dau. of Robt. Montgomery, of New Orleans, and Alice<sup>6</sup> Lee; Anna Maria<sup>5</sup> (b. 1825), mar. Col. Thos. L. Preston, of Charlottesville, Va.; Major Robert Chancellor<sup>5</sup> (b. 1827), mar. (1851) Caryetta, dau. of Prof. John Davis, of University of Va., and had Alice,<sup>6</sup> mar. James Davis; Eugene Davis,<sup>6</sup> professor of law in Tulane University, New Orleans; Dr. Edward,<sup>6</sup> of St. Louis; Mary Jane;<sup>6</sup> Elizabeth Gardner,<sup>6</sup> mar. Wm. Hickson; Robt. C.,<sup>6</sup> Staige,<sup>6</sup> and Walter,<sup>6</sup> lawyer, of St. Louis, mar. Louisa Kiser, and Susan R.;<sup>6</sup> Louisa Morris,<sup>5</sup> mar. Richard T. Davis (first wife), and had Lucy,<sup>6</sup> Anna,<sup>6</sup> and Caryetta;<sup>6</sup> Fleming,<sup>5</sup> mar. — Gwathmey, and had Eva,<sup>6</sup> Fleming,<sup>6</sup> Carter,<sup>6</sup> and Ailsie.<sup>6</sup>
  - (e) Ann<sup>4</sup> Watts, mar. Temple Gwathmey, of Richmond, Va.

- (3) Major Francis<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1756), of Prince Edward Co., captain in Lee's Legion in Revolution, mar. (1777) Ann, sister of Col. Joseph Wyatt, of Charlotte, Va.; she died in Lawrence Co., Ala. Issue, fourteen children:
- (a) Joseph W.<sup>4</sup> Scott, mar. Mary Carrington, and had George C.<sup>5</sup> and Mary C.,<sup>5</sup> mar. Tazewell Morton, of Richmond, Va.
  - (b) Catherine Tomkies<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1777), mar. John Garden, of Charlotte Co., and was living 1854 with son, Thomas J. Garden, of Prince Edward Co.
  - (c) Joseph Wyatt<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1780), mar. Mary, dau. of Judge Carrington. Issue: George C.<sup>5</sup> and Mary Carrington,<sup>5</sup> who mar. Tazewell Morton, of Richmond.
  - (d) Francis<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1782), mar. ——— Price, of Charlotte Co. Issue: Susan<sup>5</sup> A., mar. Alex. C. Owen, of Lafayette Co., Ark, and had five children.
  - (e) Hon. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1784), mar. ——— Inge and moved to La. A son, Frank,<sup>5</sup> lived in Alexandria, La.
  - (f) Sarah<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1785), mar. Dr. Young, of Mo.
  - (g) Ann<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1788), mar. ——— Jemison, and was living in Lawrence Co., Ala., 1854. (Her mother's sister, Sarah Wyatt, was the wife of Wm. Bibb and mother of two Governors of Alabama: William and Thomas Bibb. These sisters met in Alabama after many years' separation.) Issue: Thomas;<sup>5</sup> Francis,<sup>5</sup> mar. Emily Micheaux, of Ala.; Sarah,<sup>5</sup> mar. ——— Gibson, of Ala.; Catherine,<sup>5</sup> mar. Robt. Moseley, of Miss.; Clement,<sup>5</sup> d. y.
  - (h) Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1790), mar. Capt. Matthew Williams, of Charlotte Co., and left two children, names unknown.
  - (i) Charles Tomkies<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1792), lawyer and State senator, Alexandria, La.
  - (j) Martha<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1794, d. 1843), moved to Ala. with Mrs. Jemison and there married Hartwell Thompson, of Huntsville, Ala., and moved to Columbus, Miss. Issue: (1) Francis Scott,<sup>6</sup> mar. (I) ——— Sykes, (II) Mrs. Outlaw, and had several children by first wife (names not known), and Baird,<sup>7</sup> and Scott<sup>7</sup> Thompson by the second, who moved to Florida; (2) Thomas Burton, d. y.; (3) De Witt;<sup>6</sup> (4) Elbert H.;<sup>6</sup>

- (5) Sarah,<sup>6</sup> and Julia Scott,<sup>6</sup> born in Morgan Co., Ala., mar. Milton Odeneal, of Columbus, Miss.; no issue.
- (k) Mary<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1796), mar. Thos. Bouldin Spencer, of Charlotte Co., Va., and had five children.
- (l) John Baytop<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1799); lived in Alexandria, La.
- (m) Robert<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1801), formed a law partnership with Isaac Garrett in Monroe, La.
- (n) William<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1807), moved to Texas, and had sons, Frank<sup>5</sup> and Thomas,<sup>5</sup> of Alabama.
- (4) Gen. John Baytop<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1761, d. 1813), of Halifax Co., Va., left Hampton-Sidney College at age of 16 and joined the famous Legion of Gen. "Light-Horse" Harry Lee, with rank of lieutenant, and was colonel commandant by brevet and civil commandant at Cape Girardeau, Mo., of the District of Mississippi, from April 20, 1805, to April 21, 1806, and was captain in War of 1812 of a company of Revolutionary veterans called "The Silver Greys," and brigadier-general of State troops, member of Society of Cincinnatus and was candidate for Congress when he died in 1814. Married (I) (1782) Elizabeth Coleman (d. 1783), no issue; (II) (1785) Martha, dau. of Wm. and Rachel Thompson. Issue:
- (a) Mary C.,<sup>4</sup> mar. John R. Cocke and moved to Greene Co., Ala., 1824. Issue: John Cocke,<sup>5</sup> mar. (I) Amanda Bohannon, (II) America Cherry, and had John,<sup>6</sup> Lucy Herbert,<sup>6</sup> mar. (I) S. M. Webb, (II) ——— Brooks of Rankin Co., Miss.; Mary Bathurst,<sup>6</sup> mar. ——— Westbrook, of Texas; William,<sup>6</sup> C. S. A., killed 1863; Amanda;<sup>6</sup> Lucy H.<sup>5</sup> Cocke, mar. Geo. Goodrum, of Ark., and had William,<sup>6</sup> Mary,<sup>6</sup> Martha,<sup>6</sup> George<sup>5</sup> and Jack,<sup>6</sup> captain in Ark. infantry, C. S. A.; Martha T.<sup>5</sup> Cocke, mar. (I) John Gray (of James Scott line), and had John,<sup>6</sup> Jr., C. S. A., killed 1863; Frances<sup>6</sup> C., mar. ——— Burden, Jr.; Mary Scott,<sup>6</sup> mar. (I) John B. Scott, (II) Sam'l Harwood, and had Mary L.<sup>7</sup> Scott, Matthew<sup>7</sup> Scott, and Ruffin G. Harwood and Robet E.<sup>7</sup> Harwood. Wm. T. S. Cocke,<sup>5</sup> M. D., mar. Harriet Jack (of James Scott line). Issue: Mary,<sup>6</sup> Margaret,<sup>6</sup> and Anna.<sup>6</sup>
- (b) William T.<sup>4</sup> Scott, M. D., mar. Charlotte (d. 1821), dau. of Hon. Christopher Clark, member of Congress from Bedford Co., Va. Issue: Chas.

- Clark,<sup>5</sup> mar. Mary Bell, of Kemper Co., Miss., and died 1862 in C. S. A., leaving Jennie,<sup>6</sup> mar. ——— Hale, of Ky.; Willie,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Charlotte,<sup>6</sup> Chas. Clark,<sup>6</sup> Jr., and perhaps others.
- (c) John Watts<sup>4</sup> Scott, mar. Eliza C., dau. of Wm. Irvine, of Bedford Co., Va. Issue: Charlotte C.,<sup>5</sup> mar. A. W. Davis, of Tallahatchie Co., Miss., and had Bettie<sup>6</sup> and Kate;<sup>6</sup> Martha A.,<sup>5</sup> mar. Francis M. Watkins, of Farmville, Va. (author of "Thomas Watkins of Chickahominy" pamphlet). Issue: Henry I.<sup>6</sup> Watkins, city engineer, Little Rock, Ark.; Eliza,<sup>6</sup> Agnes V.,<sup>6</sup> Charlotte D.,<sup>6</sup> Catherine C.,<sup>6</sup> Mary Cabell,<sup>6</sup> Francis S.,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Judge Asa,<sup>6</sup> of Farmville; Martha.<sup>6</sup> Wm. Irvine<sup>5</sup> Scott, lawyer, died 1846 unmarried; Catherine Tomkies<sup>5</sup> Scott, mar. Dr. R. Coleman, of Miss.; Charles T.<sup>5</sup> Scott, of Cal.; James T.<sup>5</sup> Scott; Christopher Hudson<sup>5</sup> Scott, killed in Nicaragua 1858, in expedition of Gen. Wm. Walker.
- (d) Thomas Baytop<sup>4</sup> Scott, lawyer, died 1824 in Ala. No issue.
- (e) James Baytop<sup>4</sup> Scott, mar. Louisa Bohannon. Issue: John Baytop,<sup>5</sup> mar. Mary Scott Gray (*ante*); Martha Ann,<sup>5</sup> mar. James Mooring, of Gainesville, Ala., and had Lizzie<sup>6</sup> and John;<sup>6</sup> James T.,<sup>5</sup> mar. Mattie Beckham, of Marengo Co., Ala., and had Mattie M.<sup>6</sup> and Kate W.<sup>6</sup>
- (f) Francis Tomkies<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1800), of Miss., mar. (I) Margaret, sister of Patrick and Church Jack, (II) Elizabeth White, (III) Annie Walton, of Kenyon and Noxubee counties, Miss. Issue: Patrick Jack,<sup>5</sup> Thomas Francis,<sup>5</sup> and perhaps others.
- (g) Martha A.<sup>4</sup> Scott, mar. Dr. James P. Hill. Issue: Anne P.,<sup>5</sup> mar. Erasmus Fawcett, and had Francis S.<sup>6</sup> and Elizabeth.<sup>6</sup>
- (h) Christopher Columbus<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1807, d. 1859), moved to Ala. 1824 with his brothers and sisters, mar. (1832) Elizabeth Strother, dau. of Judge Daniel Smith (of Waverley, Buckingham Co., Va., president of General Court and of Special Court of Appeals of Va.) and located at Gainesville, Ala., and in 1844 at Camden, Ark., and was judge of the Supreme Court of Arkansas, 1849, until death. Issue, nine children: Daniel Smith<sup>5</sup> Scott, M. D. (d. 1857), unmarried; Francis Tomkies<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1835, d. 1918), cap-

tain Co. B., 11th Ark. Cavalry, C. S. A., mar. Leila McMahon. Issue: Fannie<sup>6</sup> (b. 1869), mar. J. F. Walker and has Leila Scott;<sup>7</sup> Helen<sup>6</sup> (b. 1872); Jennie<sup>6</sup> (b. 1875); Frank<sup>6</sup> (b. 1880); Christopher,<sup>6</sup> mar. Katherine Harwell and has Francis Tomkies,<sup>7</sup> Christopher,<sup>7</sup> and Katherine;<sup>7</sup> Mary.<sup>6</sup>—Mary Frances<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1837, d. 1915), mar. (1854) Capt. John W. Tobin, of New Orleans. Issue: Mary Higley<sup>6</sup> (b. 1856, d. 1859); Daniel Gaillard<sup>6</sup> (b. 1858, d. 1859); Mary Gaillard,<sup>6</sup> mar. Charles P. McCan, of New Orleans, and had Kate Eliz.<sup>7</sup> mar. Ed. R. Greenlaw; Fanny Tobin,<sup>7</sup> mar. A. Ward Cobb; Hester<sup>7</sup> (b. 1885, d. 1891); David Chambers<sup>7</sup> (b. 1884), and Charles P.<sup>7</sup> (b. 1887); Fanny John,<sup>6</sup> mar. Thos. H. Underwood, of New Orleans, and had Tobin Herndon<sup>7</sup> (b. 1887), mar. (I) Sophie Durel, (II) Jehanne Durel, four children: Emily Elizabeth Maud,<sup>6</sup> mar. Leon Gustave Gibert, of New Orleans, and has Leon G.<sup>7</sup> (b. 1893); Ellen Virginia,<sup>6</sup> mar. Albert Sidney White (son of Maunsell), and has Maud Tobin<sup>7</sup> (b. 1897); Ellen Tobin<sup>7</sup> (b. 1899); Elizabeth Bradford<sup>7</sup> (b. 1901); Albert S.,<sup>7</sup> Jr., and John Tobin<sup>7</sup> White. John Francis Tobin,<sup>6</sup> of New Orleans (b. 1871), mar. (1904) Eliska Paule Provosty, of New Orleans, and has John Wm.<sup>7</sup> (b. 1905); Eliska P.<sup>7</sup> (b. 1907); Mary Frances<sup>7</sup> (b. 1909); Mary Louise Eugenie<sup>7</sup> (b. 1911); John Francis Paule<sup>7</sup> (b. 1915); Christopher Columbus<sup>5</sup> Scott, Jr. (b. 1841), captain 5th Ark. Battery, Light Artillery, C. S. A., now of Arkadelphia, Ark., mar. Jane Toney, and had James<sup>6</sup> (b. 1866, d. 1890); Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (b. 1869), mar. B. Luce, and has Mary Blucker,<sup>7</sup> Jane Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> and Charlotte;<sup>7</sup> Birdie<sup>6</sup> (b. 1872), mar. N. W. Sharpe, and has Norville Wallace<sup>7</sup> and Donald Scott;<sup>7</sup> Claire<sup>6</sup> (b. 1877, d. 1879); Nellie,<sup>6</sup> mar. Albert Jordan, and has Elizabeth Scott;<sup>7</sup> Elizabeth Strother<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1842) mar. (1858) L. W. Gaylord, of Bristol, Connecticut, and had issue: Scott<sup>6</sup> (. 1859), mar. Mary Spencer; Elizabeth Lillian,<sup>6</sup> mar. Chas. R. Urquhart, of New Orleans, La., and has Elise,<sup>7</sup> mar. Philip Richard Duggan, and has Philip Richard,<sup>8</sup> Jr. (b. Aug. 2, 1915); Marie<sup>6</sup> Elise (b. Feb. 19, 1918); Lillian Gaylord,<sup>7</sup> mar. Charles Whitney Bouden



(1915), and has Barbara<sup>8</sup> (b. Dec. 19, 1915; Wilkins Fisk<sup>7</sup> (b. Aug. 18, 1896); Robert Scott,<sup>5</sup> d. y.; Kate Scott<sup>5</sup> (b. 1846, d. 1863, unmarried); Julia Stone<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1849), mar. I. W. Carhart, of Ark., and had Whitfield Scott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1876), mar. Bessie Chamberlain; Henrietta Danley<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1852), mar. Alfred A. Tufts, of Camden, Ark. Issue: Maud<sup>7</sup> (dec'd).

(i) Elizabeth Rebecca Coleman<sup>4</sup> Scott, mar (I) Dr. T. D. Bell, (II) L. B. Fawcett, (III) Robert G. McMahon, of Gainesville, Ala. Issue (Bell): Fanny,<sup>5</sup> Hessie,<sup>5</sup> Bessie,<sup>5</sup> Turner,<sup>5</sup> Kate,<sup>5</sup> Martha<sup>5</sup> and Mary<sup>5</sup> (twins), Effie<sup>5</sup> and Lily<sup>5</sup> (twins), and Robert M.<sup>5</sup> (By McMahon): Elizabeth R. C.<sup>5</sup> and Mary Scott.<sup>5</sup>

(5) Capt. Charles<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1763), of Falkland, Halifax Co., Va., mar Priscilla Read, of Charlotte Co., Va. Issue: Isaac Read,<sup>4</sup> d. y.; Mary E.,<sup>4</sup> mar. Nathaniel E. Venable; Catherine Tomkies,<sup>4</sup> d. y.; Sarah,<sup>4</sup> mar. Wm. A. Carrington, of Halifax Co., Va., and had Charles Scott<sup>5</sup> Carrington; Henry E.,<sup>4</sup> joined a company of Rangers in Texas and was killed by Indians; Harriet,<sup>4</sup> mar. (I) Thomas Read, (II) Anderson Morton; Maria,<sup>4</sup> died unmarried; Louisa,<sup>4</sup> mar. Samuel V. Watkins, of Petersburg, Va.; Charles,<sup>4</sup> d. y.; John B.,<sup>4</sup> mar. Mrs. Mary Redd and moved to California.

(6) Thomas Tomkies<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1765), died unmarried at the old homestead in Prince Edward Co., Va. See his letter, dated "Charlotte, Sept. 23, 1804," to Capt. Thos. Baytop, of Gloucester, beginning, "Dear Kinsman," and signed "Your aff't Kinsman."

II. James<sup>2</sup> Scott (b. in Caroline Co., Va., 1728, d. 1776), son of Col. Thomas and Anne (Baytop) Scott, moved, 1750, to Prince Edward Co., Va., and, in 1770, to South Carolina, mar. Frances Collier (dau. of John Collier, of "Porto Bello," above Yorktown, who mar. (I) ——— Ballard, (II) ——— Gaines, (III) Nancy Eyres). Issue, ten children:

(1) Frances A.,<sup>3</sup> mar. (I) Reuben Coleman, (II) John Catlett. No issue.

(2) Anne,<sup>3</sup> mar. Micajah McGehee, son of Edward and ——— (De Jarnette) McGehee, of Amelia Co., Va., and moved to the settlement of Virginians on Broad river, Georgia (See "Gov. Gilmer's Georgians"). Issue, 13 children, born in Oglethorpe Co., Ga.: James,<sup>4</sup> mar. ——— Johns and had five children; Thomas Baytop,<sup>4</sup> mar. Betty, dau. of John Gilmer, and had 12 children; Eliz-

abeth,<sup>4</sup> mar. Abraham Hill, of Ga., and had Dr. Abraham<sup>5</sup> and Mrs. Blanton Hill;<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> d. s. p.; Francis,<sup>4</sup> d. s. p.; Abner<sup>4</sup> (b. 1779, d. 1855), of Montgomery, Ala., mar. (I) Charlotte Spencer, (II) Jane Gilmer, 14 children; William<sup>4</sup> (d. 1833), mar. (I) Martha, dau. of Gen. Benj. Taliaferro, of Ga., (II) (1817) Elizabeth (b. 1783, d. 1836), dau. of James and Jane (Thompson) Watkins, of Elbert Co., Ga., and had 10 children; Sarah,<sup>4</sup> mar. (I) Thomas Hill, (II) Dionysius Oliver (second wife), and had six children in all; Judge Edward<sup>4</sup> McGehee (b. 1786, d. 1880), of Woodville, Miss., planter, philanthropist and financier, mar. (I) (1811) Margaret L. Crosby, (II) (1823) Harriet A. Goodrich, (III) (1829) Mary H. Burruss (b. 1812, d. 1873), dau. of Rev. John C. and Elizabeth (Brame) Burruss, and had issue:

- (a) Cynthia Ann,<sup>5</sup> mar. John S. Walton, of New Orleans; no issue.
- (b) James Jack,<sup>5</sup> died young.
- (c) Sarah Houston,<sup>5</sup> mar. John W. Burruss (son of Rev. John) and had Ann M.,<sup>6</sup> mar. Judge John H. Kennard; Catherine F.,<sup>6</sup> mar. Henry Ginder, of New Orleans; Edward M.,<sup>6</sup> died unmarried; Mary E.,<sup>6</sup> died unmarried; Sarah L.,<sup>6</sup> mar. Judge Robt. Semple.
- (d) James H.,<sup>5</sup> died young.
- (e) Edward John<sup>5</sup> (b. 1820, d. 1868), mar. (1841) Ann Carter (b. 1825, d. 1879), and had Edward J.,<sup>6</sup> C. S. A., 21st Miss., mar. Corinne Evans, and had six children; Harry T.,<sup>6</sup> C. S. A., mar. Margaret Percy, three children, and A. Kerwin,<sup>6</sup> mar. Kate Towles, six children.
- (f) Charles Goodrich<sup>5</sup> (b. 1823, d. 1903), of Woodville, Miss., mar. Stella McNair (d. 1859). Issue: Robt. M.,<sup>6</sup> Dr. Edward,<sup>6</sup> of New Orleans; Laura,<sup>6</sup> mar. Hugo Davis, nephew of Jefferson Davis; Stella,<sup>6</sup> mar. George A. Adams; Charles,<sup>6</sup> d. y.; Howard B.,<sup>6</sup> mar. Hattie, dau. of Bishop Galloway, of M. E. Church, South.
- (g) Micajah<sup>5</sup> (b. 1826, d. 1880), unmarried; went with Gen. Fremont's expedition to California, 1848. See *Century Mag.*, March, 1891).
- (h) Harriet Ann,<sup>5</sup> d. y.
- (i) William,<sup>5</sup> d. y.
- (j) Francis,<sup>5</sup> d. y.
- (k) George Thomas<sup>5</sup> (b. 1833), of Woodville, Miss., A. M. of Yale College, captain 21st Miss., C. S. A., and on Gen. Kershaw's staff, mar. Lily McNair. No issue.
- (l) John Burruss<sup>5</sup> (b. 1835, d. 1913), of Laurel Hill, Miss., C. S. A., planter and member of Legislature, of

- rare wit and charm, mar. (1834) Catherine Elizabeth Stewart, and has J. Stewart,<sup>6</sup> planter, mar. L. C. Johnson.
- (m) Caroline Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> mar. Duncan Stewart and has George,<sup>6</sup> Mary,<sup>6</sup> Louise,<sup>6</sup> Ida,<sup>6</sup> Henry,<sup>6</sup> Ed.<sup>6</sup> and Catherine.<sup>6</sup>
  - (n) Wilbur Fisk<sup>5</sup> b. 1839, d. 1859).
  - (o) Mary Louisa,<sup>5</sup> mar. S. H. Snowden, and had Wilbur Fisk,<sup>6</sup> d. y. and Mason,<sup>6</sup> mar. Elizabeth, dau. of R. M. McGehee.
  - (p) Scott,<sup>5</sup> of New Orleans (b. 1843, d. 1916), Third La. Reg., C. S. A. (Col. Fred N. Ogden), mar. (1872) Louise (b. 1856, d. 1896), dau. of Charles Schaumberg, of St. Louis. Issue: Louise,<sup>6</sup> Ethel,<sup>6</sup> and Major Schaumberg McGehee, of Washington Artillery, 141st U. S. Reg. (1918).
  - (q) Abner,<sup>5</sup> d. y.
  - (r) Harriet,<sup>5</sup> d. y.
  - (s) Augusta Eugenia<sup>5</sup> (b. 1854, d. 1882, unmarried).

John Scott<sup>4</sup> McGehee, of Panola, Miss., Mar. Malinda, dau. of Miles Hill, and had 11 children, all wealthy and influential; Abraham<sup>4</sup> McGehee, mar. (I) Harriet Hill, (II) Catherine, dau. of John Peniston, of England, Governor of the Bermuda Islands, (III) ——— Smith, of Ala.; issue: James,<sup>5</sup> Harriet,<sup>5</sup> Ira Edward,<sup>5</sup> and Marie Josephine,<sup>5</sup> mar. Aug. W. Jourdain, of New Orleans.— Hugh<sup>4</sup> McGehee, of Panola, Miss., mar. Sarah, dau. of Shelton White, and had five children; Lucinda<sup>4</sup> McGhee, mar. Dionysius Oliver (first wife), and had Mary,<sup>5</sup> Frank,<sup>5</sup> Susan Scott,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Dionysius<sup>5</sup> and Edward<sup>5</sup> (twins) Susan<sup>5</sup> and Margaret Oliver.<sup>5</sup> (See “Early Settlers of Alabama” for McGehee and Oliver.)

- (3) Thomas Baytop<sup>3</sup> Scott (d. 1820 in Cahaba, Ala.), fought, as a lad, in the Revolution. His second wife was ——— Cunningham, of South Carolina (first not known). Issue: John James,<sup>4</sup> mar. ——— Benson, of Montgomery, Ala., had John,<sup>5</sup> mar. ——— Englehardt, and had Rebecca; William,<sup>4</sup> killed in battle, and Catherine.<sup>4</sup>
- (4) Col. John B.<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1773, d. 1839). (See further).
- (5) James<sup>3</sup> Scott, sheriff Richmond Co., Ga., died unmarried.
- (6) Daughter,<sup>3</sup> mar. Hezekiah Gray, of Elbert Co., Ga.
- (7) Mary Eliza,<sup>3</sup> mar. (1770) James Stubbs, of Georgia (ancestors of many of the name in the South. See “De-

scendant of John Stubbs of Cappahosic, Va., 1652," by Dr. William Carter Stubbs, of New Orleans.)

- (8) Daughter,<sup>3</sup> mar. ——— Key, of Edgefield, S. C.
- (9) Daughter,<sup>3</sup> mar. ——— Spencer, of Augusta, Ga., and had Octavius,<sup>4</sup> Charlotte,<sup>4</sup> and Harriet.<sup>4</sup>
- (10) Daughter,<sup>3</sup> mar. Dr. Charles Gachet (first wife), no issue; he mar. (II) Ann, dau. of James and Mary Eliza Stubbs, above. Descendants in Ala.

Of the above, Col. John Baytop<sup>3</sup> Scott (b. 1773, d. 1839), mar. (1795) Eliza Coleman, in Augusta, Ga., moved to Milledgeville 1804, and built the capitol, and then to Montgomery, Ala., 1808. Issue, 14 children, of whom (1) Frances Ann<sup>4</sup> (b. 1796); (2) Eliza<sup>4</sup> (b. 1797), and (3) Emily<sup>4</sup> (b. 1799), all died young. The others were:

- (4) Thomas Baytop<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1800, d. 1854), mar. (1823) Martha G. (b. 1807, d. 1854), dau. of Nicholas and Ann (Matthews) Marks; both died of yellow fever in Montgomery. Issue: Alfred M.<sup>5</sup> (b. 1824, d. y.; Clementina R.<sup>5</sup> (b. 1826), d. y.; Mary Virginia<sup>5</sup> (b. 1827, d. 1862), mar. (I) Edward Nesbitt, and had Anna,<sup>6</sup> mar. (1869) Robt. Goldthwaite and had Mary V., Robt. W., Edward N., Olivia, Richard, George and Duval Redford Goldthwaite; Susan,<sup>6</sup> mar. George Hailes; Mrs.<sup>5</sup> Nesbitt mar. (II) Philomon T. Sayre and had Thos. Scott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1856), Mary<sup>6</sup> (b. 1859), and John B.<sup>6</sup> Scott (b. 1862); John Baytop<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1831), mar. (I) ——— Howard, (II) (1863), Grace Ray (b. 1846), dau. of Robt. Tyler, of Montgomery, Ala., and had James Marks<sup>6</sup> (b. 1866), Mary V.<sup>6</sup> (b. 1868), and Robt. Tyler<sup>6</sup> (b. 1871); Eliza Camilla<sup>5</sup> Scott (b. 1834), mar. (I) (1852) Joel Joseph Knox (b. 1829, died of yellow fever 1854); issue, Edward Nesbitt<sup>6</sup> (b. 1853), Joel Joseph<sup>6</sup> (b. 1854); mar. (II) (1858) Wm. Boyd Armistead (b. 1830), and had Elliott Scott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1860), Geo. Matthews<sup>6</sup> (b. 1861), Rosalie (b. 1866, d. 1868).
- (5) Alfred Vernon<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1803, d. 1860), mar. (I) Mary, dau. of Gov. Wm. Bibb, of Alabama, and had Eliza Ann,<sup>5</sup> mar. James Boykin, and had Frances,<sup>6</sup> mar. ——— Micon, Mary Bibb,<sup>6</sup> Charlotte Taylor,<sup>6</sup> James Burwell,<sup>6</sup> Ernest,<sup>6</sup> and Thomas;<sup>6</sup> John Randolph<sup>5</sup> Scott; Ellen,<sup>5</sup> mar. Robert Darrington Boykin and had Catherine,<sup>6</sup> Sarah,<sup>6</sup> and Robt. D.;<sup>6</sup> Thomas James<sup>5</sup> Scott, C. S. A., killed at Seven Pines; Alfred,<sup>4</sup> mar. (II) Rebecca Nixon: issue, Alice,<sup>5</sup> mar. Dr. Algernon Sydney Garnett, of Hot Springs, Ark., and had five children (names not given), Alfred<sup>5</sup> Scott; William O. Nixon<sup>5</sup>

Scott (b. 1850), of Washington, D. C., and greatly interested in this family genealogy.

- (6) John<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1805), d. s. p.
- (7) Elliott<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1807), d. s. p.
- (8) James Edward<sup>4</sup> Scott, D. D., of Texas, (b. 1809), mar. (I) (1833) Milly De Jarnette Hall (b. 1818, d. 1858); issue, John Elliott<sup>5</sup> b. 1835), Benj. Warfield<sup>5</sup> (b. 1837), James Edward<sup>5</sup> (b. 1838), Alfred Vernon<sup>5</sup> (b. 1839), Samuel Coleman<sup>5</sup> (b. 1841) (all died young); Thomas Baytop<sup>5</sup> (b. 1842, d. 1873), Ruth Ann<sup>5</sup> (b. 1844), mar. (1867) Champion S. Hill, and had James Scott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1867), John Elliott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1870), Milly<sup>6</sup> (b. 1871), Sarah<sup>6</sup> (b. 1873), and a son<sup>6</sup> (b. 1874); Mary Vernon<sup>5</sup> (b. 1846, d. 1847), Clifton<sup>5</sup> (b. 1847), Emily V<sup>5</sup> (b. 1849), mar. Edwin G. Bower, and had Edwin S.<sup>6</sup> (b. 1869), Wm. Aubrey<sup>6</sup> (b. 1870), Ruth Hall,<sup>6</sup> (b. 1873); Robt. Scott<sup>5</sup> (b. 1851, d. 1864), Wm. Scott<sup>5</sup> (b. 1854), John<sup>5</sup> (b. 1856), James<sup>5</sup> (b. 1857, d. 1868); Rev. James Edward<sup>5</sup> (b. 1809), mar. (II) (1859) Mary Martin Elmore, and had Lilea<sup>6</sup> (b. 1861), and Vernon<sup>6</sup> (b. 1865).
- (9) Eliza Ann<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1811), mar. in Lowndes Co., Ala. (1827) Lorenzo James (b. 1805 in Kershaw District, S. C., son of Samuel and Mary (Darrington) James, of S. C.) Issue: Emily Virginia<sup>5</sup> (b. 1829) (wrote, 1875, most of the above Scott family register), mar. Major Henry Churchill Semple, of Montgomery, Ala., C. S. Artillery (son of Judge James Semple, professor of law at William and Mary College, Va.), and had T. Darrington<sup>6</sup> (b. 1858, d. 1905), lawyer of New York, mar. Rosa Gunter and had T. Darrington, Jr., Ellen and Emily; Rev. Henry Semple,<sup>6</sup> S. J., of Mobile, Ala.; Lorenzo;<sup>6</sup> Sister Margaret Mary,<sup>6</sup> of Mobile; Irene<sup>6</sup> and Emily,<sup>6</sup> living with their mother in Montgomery, 1905; Alfred Scott<sup>5</sup> (b. 1831, d. 1874); Clementina<sup>5</sup> (b. 1833), mar. (1857) Daniel H. Cram; Mary Eliza<sup>5</sup> (b. 1837), mar. (1856) Charles L. Mathews, and had Eliza<sup>6</sup> and Frances M.;<sup>6</sup> Frances<sup>5</sup> (b. 1842), mar. (1866) Burwell Boykin, and has Thos.,<sup>6</sup> Elliott<sup>6</sup> and Henry<sup>6</sup> (b. 1874); Elliott L.<sup>5</sup> (b. 1845), mar. (1873) Theresa Ann Gilchrist, and had Norman<sup>6</sup> (b. 1874); Ellen Scott<sup>5</sup> (b. 1849); Laura<sup>5</sup> (b. 1852).
- (10) Clementina<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1814), mar. (1832) Thomas James (b. 1807, d. 1834), brother of Lorenzo. Issue: Clara Lee,<sup>5</sup> mar. (1853) Origen S. Jewett (b. 1822), of Mobile.
- (11) Emily V.<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1818), mar. Charles T. Pollard, of Montgomery, Ala. Issue: Bettie,<sup>5</sup> mar. Dr. Paul C.

- Lee and had Virginia S.,<sup>6</sup> Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Joseph P.,<sup>6</sup> and Clara V.,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> C. S. A., killed in battle; Charles T.,<sup>5</sup> Jr., mar. Rebecca Matthews Marks and had Mary L.,<sup>6</sup> Virginia S.,<sup>6</sup> Charles L.,<sup>6</sup> and Rebecca M.,<sup>6</sup> Clara Vernon,<sup>5</sup> mar. Wm. R. Cocke, and had Charles P.,<sup>6</sup> Philip St. George,<sup>6</sup> of New Orleans; Paul Lee,<sup>6</sup> Cary Hartwell,<sup>6</sup> Virginia S.,<sup>6</sup> Clara Vernon,<sup>6</sup> and Wm. R.<sup>6</sup>
- (12) Robert Lindsay<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1820, d. 1852), mar. (1841) Laura Ann (b. 1824) dau. of Dixon H. and Susan E. Lewis, of Ala. Issue: Eliza Elliott<sup>5</sup> (b. 1844), mar. 1865) Lorenzo Clarke Fisher, and had Laura F.<sup>6</sup> (b. 1869), Ella Scott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1872), and Wm. Phillips<sup>6</sup> (b. 1875); Claride Vernon<sup>5</sup> (b. 1848), mar. (1870) Jos. Archibald Robertson, and had Mary Pettus<sup>6</sup> (b. 1871), Robt. Scott<sup>6</sup> (b. 1872), Joseph Archer<sup>6</sup> (b. 1874); John Archer,<sup>6</sup> d. y.; Robert Lindsay,<sup>6</sup> d. y.
- (13) William Bibb<sup>4</sup> Scott (b. 1823), mar. Elizabeth H., dau. of Gov. John Murphy, of Ala. Issue: Clara Viola<sup>5</sup> (b. 1847), mar. (1872) Col. A. M. Shannon, and had Clara May,<sup>6</sup> and Alexander;<sup>6</sup> James Edward<sup>5</sup> (b. 1851); Mary Eliza<sup>5</sup> (b. 1853); Alfred Vernon<sup>5</sup> (b. 1856, d. 1868).



# INDEX TO CATLETT PAMPHLET

## INDEX TO CATLETTS.

Abigail. ....	57	Catlett Marriages. ....	4
Ada. ....46, 56, 58	83	Celia. ....	56
Addie. ....29,	65	Chandler. ....	81
Adam. ....	56	Charity. ....	42
Addison. ....	85	Charlotte. ....	33
Adelaide. ....	78	Chloe. ....	58
Aden. ....	58	Charles. ....22, 39, 40, 41, 43, 51,	
Agnes. ....25, 32, 35, 43,	46	63, 65, 70, 71, 81,	95
Albert. ....27, 57, 63, 81, 86,	96	Clara. ....	58
Aleinda. ....78,	84	Clark. ....57,	93
Alexander. ....50, 53, 54, 55, 56,		Clarence. ....	22
58, 59, 60, 62, 64, 67, 84, 87,	88	Clariss. ....	79
Alfred. ....70, 76, 78, 81,	82	Clay. ....	71
Alice. ....19, 26, 27, 35,	81	Colin. ....25,	26
Allie. ....64,	91	Cora. ....	94
Allietta. ....78,	84	Corinne. ....29, 31, 89,	91
Amanda. ....64,	93	Cornelia. ....53, 54, 74,	85
Ambrose. ....	70	Custis. ....	65
Amelia. ....53,	93	Daniel. ....57,	64
Alsey. ....	93	David. ....8, 48, 49, 50, 51, 65, 69,	
Anderson. ....	54	73, 76, 78, 79, 82, 83,	92
Angelina. ....	78	Della. ....	58
Ann. ....21, 25, 26, 32, 33, 38, 41,		Denver. ....55,	57
42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 51, 54,		Dewey. ....	22
56, 58, 60, 61, 77, 79, 80,		Donald. ....	29
81, 82, 84, 85, 86,	89	Don Piatte. ....	84
Annarell. ....	33	Dorothy. ....29, 52, 58, 61, 79, 82,	91
Arilda. ....	64	Earl. ....	86
Arthur. ....	33	Edith. ....	33
Ashby. ....46, 79,	88	Edward. ....2, 32, 33, 35, 57,	58
Anna. ....	79	Edwin. ....54,	70
Aylett. ....	25	Eleanor. ....	34
Bailey. ....	64	Ellen. ....25, 33,	58
Barnes. ....	93	Elijah. ....53, 56, 78,	84
Basil. ....56, 57,	58	Elisha. ....	64
Beatrice. ....22,	95	Eliza. ....41, 52, 55, 58, 70, 81,	95
Belle. ....57,	91	Elizabeth. ....3, 6, 8, 9, 10, 13,	
Benjamin. ....20, 37, 45, 58,	93	14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 23,	
Bessie. ....22, 32,	71	24, 28, 29, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36,	
Betsy. ....	95	38, 49, 50, 51, 56, 68, 69, 70,	
Bertha. ....	86	71, 74, 76, 81, 83, 90, 92,	93
Blanche. ....	29	Ella. ....	22
Boulware. ....	29	Elmo. ....	22
Brice. ....64,	65	Emanuel. ....	56
Bryant. ....76,	81	Emily. ....	60
Calmes. ....88, 89,	90	Emma. ....32, 51,	94
Calvin. ....87,	92	Erskine. ....	63
Camille. ....	80	Etta. ....	91
Caroline. ....30, 84	95	Eudora. ....	81
Carter. ....	22	Eugene. ....	22
Catherine. ....51, 61, 65,	68	Eugenia. ....	29
		Eva. ....	93

Evelina. . . . .	23, 24, 67,	68	Jessie. . . . .	94
Ezekiel. . . . .		93	John. . . . .	On every page
Fairfax. . . . .		63	Jonathan. . . . .	21, 22, 26,
Fitzhugh. . . . .		23	Joseph. . . . .	46, 52, 53, 54,
Flora. . . . .		28		56, 58, 64, 86,
Florida. . . . .		67	Joshua. . . . .	81
Forest. . . . .		91	Judith. . . . .	2, 3, 13,
Foushee. . . . .		83,	Julian. . . . .	22
Frances. , . . .	33, 35, 44, 46, 62, 71,	84	Juliette. . . . .	80
	81, 83, 85, 88, 90,			
Frank. . . . .	37, 77, 81,	92	Kate. . . . .	71
Fred. . . . .	61,	86	Katherine. . . . .	38
George . . . . .	2, 3, 21, 24, 25, 26, 27,	94	Kathleen. . . . .	29
	28, 29, 34, 36, 38, 40, 45, 46,		Kemp. . . . .	26, 27, 29,
	47, 50, 51, 57, 58, 64, 75, 76,			31
	80, 81, 82, 83, 88, 89, 90,		Laborne. . . . .	92
Georgia. . . . .	28,	91	Laina. . . . .	91
Gertrude. . . . .	22,	82	Lance. . . . .	92
Gilbert. . . . .		79	Landon. . . . .	47
Grace. . . . .		29	Landora. . . . .	77, 86
Gray. . . . .		67	Laura. . . . .	33, 91
Grandison. . . . .	53, 64, 84,	65	Lavenia. . . . .	74
		87	Lawrence. . . . .	2, 17, 18, 21, 23,
				26, 27, 28, 30, 32,
Hannah. . . . .		46		94
Hanson. . . . .	60, 63, 65 - 66,	56	Lena. . . . .	56
Harlen. . . . .		86	Letitia. . . . .	44, 50, 82, 88,
Harold. . . . .		94		90
Harriet. . . . .	25, 26,	94	Leonard. . . . .	56
Harrison. . . . .		29	Lewis. . . . .	33, 77, 79,
Hattie. . . . .	25,	93		82
Helen. . . . .	57,	64	Lilian. . . . .	26, 27, 79
Hemingway. . . . .		82	Lilly. . . . .	57,
Henrietta . . .	29, 39, 44, 47, 52, 53,	89		57
	75, 84, 90, 93, 94,		Lorena. . . . .	57
Henry . . . . .	46, 47, 51, 52, 56, 62, 63,	95	Lorenzo. . . . .	57
	73, 75, 83, 88, 89, 90, 91,		Louisiana. . . . .	32
Hilda. . . . .		96	Louise. . . . .	4, 22, 52, 53, 54, 63,
Hill. . . . .		58		84
Hillary. . . . .		26	Love. . . . .	94
Hiram. . . . .		56	Lucas. . . . .	65
Horace. . . . .		29	Lucile. . . . .	43, 94
Horatio. . . . .	52, 59, 60, 62,	96	Lucinda. . . . .	76
		88	Lucius. . . . .	30, 45
Ida. . . . .	64,		Lueretia. . . . .	82
Irene. . . . .		94	Lucy. . . . .	22, 25, 29, 41, 71,
Isaac. . . . .	57,	94		78, 79, 82, 83, 90,
Isabella. . . . .	88 and	95		93
			Mabel. . . . .	94
Jackson . . . . .		78	McVea. . . . .	95
Jacob. . . . .	56,	58	Mallory. . . . .	79
James . . . . .	33, 36, 46, 50, 51, 52,		Mardonius. . . . .	78, 84
	56, 57, 58, 63, 64, 65, 66,		Margaret. . . .	19, 28, 30, 32, 34, 56,
	67, 68, 69, 70, 79, 93, 94,			58, 69, 71, 78, 79,
Jane. . . . .	57, 69, 70,	95		82
Jasper. . . . .	92, 93,	81	Marian. . . . .	81, 84, 85,
Jeanne. . . . .		94		91
Jennie. . . . .		79	Maria. . . . .	26, 27, 34,
Jesse. . . . .	51, 52,	34		70
		74	Martha. . . . .	18, 36, 38, 41,
				45, 47, 58, 78, 88,
			Matilda. . . . .	40, 52, 53, 78,
				84
			Mary. . . . .	On every page
			Maurice. . . . .	22
			Michael. . . . .	29
			Mildred. . . . .	70, 71
			Minerva, , , ,	78, 81

Miriam. . . . .	62, 89, 90,	91	Sarah. . . . .	21, 24, 26, 28, 39, 43,	
Morris. . . . .		22		56, 57, 63, 64, 75, 76,	
Muscoe. . . . .		22		79, 85, 88, 90,	93
Myrtle. . . . .		79	Scott. . . . .		86
			Sherman. . . . .		58
Nancy. . . . .	26, 27, 33, 36, 64, 75,	93	Shirley. . . . .		29
Nathaniel. . . . .		70, 71	Solomon. . . . .		58
Nellie. . . . .		29, 91	Sophie. . . . .		30
Nicholas. . . . .	1, 3, 6, 7, 8,		Sperry. . . . .	78,	84
	12, 13, 48, 55, 69,	73	Stanley. . . . .		29
Nimrod. . . . .		81	Stephen. . . . .		46
			Sterling. . . . .		35
Olivia. . . . .	65,	93	Stump. . . . .		58
Ophelia. . . . .		86	Susan. . . . .	20, 33, 63, 74, 90,	93
Oren. . . . .		29	Susannah. . . . .	7, 48, 50, 64, 65,	83
Oscar. . . . .		58	Sydney. . . . .	77,	84
Otis. . . . .		22	Sylvia. . . . .		64
Pattie. . . . .	34, 53, 62, 64, 84,	87	Tabb. . . . .	45,	47
Patrick. . . . .	10, 24, 32,	35	Tamson. . . . .		58
Pauline. . . . .		87	Temple. . . . .	45,	47
Payne. . . . .		57	Theodora. . . . .	30,	93
Pennington. . . . .		79	Theodosia. . . . .	94,	95
Percy. . . . .		29	Thomas. . . . .	1, 2, 3, 7, 8, 9,	
Peter. . . . .	49, 50, 51, 52, 53,			12, 13, 16, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23	
	69, 70, 73, 74, 75, 76, 80,	88		24, 26, 27, 28, 29, 32, 33, 34,	
Philip. . . . .		29		35, 36, 37, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50,	
Phoebe. . . . .		57		52, 64, 73, 90, 91,	92
Polly. . . . .		39	Turner. . . . .	57,	87
Portia. . . . .		29			
Posey. . . . .		92	Ursula. . . . .	56,	57
Powell. . . . .	44,	91			
Rachel. . . . .	65, 69, 82,	86	Van. . . . .		96
Rebecca. . . . .	18, 19, 58, 91,	93	Viola. . . . .		56
Reuben. . . . .	20, 28, 32, 37, 49, 50,	92	Virginia. . . . .		31
Richard. . . . .	3, 37, 43, 71, 85, 93, 94,	95	Vivian. . . . .		35
Robert. . . . .	22, 23, 26, 28, 29, 30,				
	32, 43, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 56,		Walter. . . . .		79
	69, 70, 71, 73, 74, 76, 78, 79,		Washington. . . . .	23, 54, 92,	93
	80, 81, 83, 84, 86, 90, 91, 95,	96	Willard. . . . .		46
Roberta. . . . .		62	Willfred. . . . .		29
Roland. . . . .		29	Willoughby. . . . .		82
Rosalie. . . . .		34	William. . . . .	7, 10, 13, 15, 16, 20, 22,	
Rose. . . . .		58		24, 27, 34, 35, 36, 47, 48, 49, 50,	
Royster. . . . .		95		52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 65, 66, 69, 73,	
Russell. . . . .		22		76, 77, 79, 82, 84, 92, 93, 94,	95
Ruth. . . . .	22, 57,	74	Wilmer. . . . .		87
			Winston. . . . .		71
Samuel. . . . .	21, 22, 23, 24, 33,				
	56, 57, 81, 86,	93	Yada. . . . .		56
Sandy. . . . .		88	Zachariah. . . . .		57

## NAMES NOT CATLETT.

Abbey, Frances. . . . .	60	Beanhop, Wm. . . . .	56
William. . . . .	60	Beasley, Elizabeth. . . . .	22
Adams, Charles. . . . .	58	Bell, Jesse. . . . .	76
George and family. . . . .	29	John. . . . .	51
Addison, Eliza. . . . .	42	Juliet. . . . .	80
Aiken, Capt. . . . .	68	Margaret. . . . .	69
Alexander, James. . . . .	80	Mary. . . . .	70
Morgan. . . . .	22	Richard. . . . .	77
William. . . . .	33	Berkeley, Gov. Wm. . . . .	5,
Allen, Frank. . . . .	33	Berry, Benj. . . . .	80
Henry. . . . .	80	Fielding, etc. . . . .	34
Isham and family. . . . .	79	Bevans, John, etc. . . . .	82
Thomas. . . . .	58	Bibb, Benj. . . . .	36
Allensworth, Butler. . . . .	53	Bishop, Wesley. . . . .	57
James. . . . .	52	Blackburn, Luke. . . . .	91
Nancy. . . . .	52, 53, 54,	Blackmore, James, etc. . . . .	82
Alsworth, Frank and family. . . . .	30	Blackwood, Wm., etc. . . . .	83
Amis, Annie. . . . .	69	Bland, Beatrice. . . . .	95
Anderson, Eliza. . . . .	28	Bledsoe, Robt. . . . .	7
Andrews, Joseph. . . . .	47	Booker, Albert, etc. . . . .	29
Ash, Fannie. . . . .	46	Booth, George. . . . .	37, 47
Ashby, Buckner. . . . .	70, 77	Humphrey. . . . .	5, 7, 12, 14, 36,
Lucy. . . . .	52, 70, 76	Margaret. . . . .	7
Lewis. . . . .	70, 76, 77	Mary. . . . .	47
Aten, Catherine. . . . .	60	Thomas. . . . .	47
Aylett, W. . . . .	21, 26	Catherine. . . . .	14
Bacon, Col. . . . .	65		
Bacon, Nathaniel. . . . .	8	Booten. . . . .	72
Bahlmain, Alex. . . . .	52, 75	Bouldin, Lewis. . . . .	43
Bagby, Eliza. . . . .	26	Boulware, Elizabeth. . . . .	29
Bagby, Wm. . . . .	26	Bowers, Kate. . . . .	86
Bailey, Frank. . . . .	86	Bowie, Catherine. . . . .	20
Nancy. . . . .	66	Charles, etc. . . . .	35
Ursula. . . . .	56	John. . . . .	20, 33
Ball, Martha. . . . .	20	Bowler, Francis. . . . .	65
Banham, Ruth. . . . .	52, 74	Bowman, Effie. . . . .	91
Banks, Cora. . . . .	44	Louise. . . . .	42
Florence. . . . .	44	Nathaniel. . . . .	42
William. . . . .	41, 45	Nellie. . . . .	42
Barber, Amanda. . . . .	76	Boyd, Amelia. . . . .	76
Andrew. . . . .	76	Minnie. . . . .	31
Melvina. . . . .	76	Thomas. . . . .	31
Sarah. . . . .	91	Bradford, Margaret. . . . .	76
Barham, Eugene, etc. . . . .	30	Bradley, Doster. . . . .	77
Barringer, Annie. . . . .	78	John. . . . .	83
Yvonne. . . . .	78	Julia. . . . .	95
Barron, John. . . . .	7	Brady, Eugene. . . . .	28
Bartlett, Mary. . . . .	31	Breckenridge, Bettie. . . . .	70
Battaile, Frank. . . . .	33	Brice, Daniel. . . . .	68
John. . . . .	8, 9, 15,	Britt, Mary. . . . .	22
Lawrence. . . . .	9	Brooke, Lucy. . . . .	25
Nicholas. . . . .	9, 31	William Hill. . . . .	25
Batte, Moses, etc. . . . .	56	Brothers, Emily. . . . .	43
Baytop, Eugenia. . . . .	45	Brown, Alex., etc. . . . .	78
James. . . . .	41, 45,	Eliza. . . . .	45
Martha. . . . .	46	Julia. . . . .	22
Thomas. . . . .	47	Martha. . . . .	47

# *Index.*

v

Brown, William . . . . .	47	Carter, Ann W. . . . .	37
Sarah . . . . .	40, 41	Charles . . . . .	37
Bruce, Charles . . . . .	71	Florence . . . . .	22
Elizabeth . . . . .	71	Frances . . . . .	63
Buck, Charles . . . . .	75, 91	George . . . . .	49
John . . . . .	75	Howell . . . . .	93
Letitia . . . . .	75	Lucy . . . . .	37
Mary . . . . .	91	Robert . . . . .	10, 37
William . . . . .	49	Caruth, Raymond . . . . .	68
Buckner, Ann . . . . .	37	Cary, Lulie . . . . .	45
Alice . . . . .	24	Remus . . . . .	80
Elizabeth . . . . .	9, 24, 35	William . . . . .	45
Dolly . . . . .	25	Chadwick, John . . . . .	60
Henry . . . . .	35	Chamberlain, R. . . . .	61
Leanna . . . . .	70, 77	Chase, Florence . . . . .	61
Lucy . . . . .	25, 35	Hazel . . . . .	32
Peter . . . . .	35	Cheatham, Martha . . . . .	80
Richard . . . . .	9, 10, 17, 22	Christian, Paul, etc. . . . .	31
Sarah . . . . .	37	Churchill, Armistead . . . . .	91
Thomas . . . . .	35, 36, 37	Thomas . . . . .	91
William . . . . .	25	Clay, Cassius . . . . .	65
Bullock, Anne . . . . .	10	Henry . . . . .	59
James, etc. . . . .	32	Clark, Charles . . . . .	28
Bunyard, R. L., etc. . . . .	79	Clinton . . . . .	28
Burgess, A. J. . . . .	33	Henry . . . . .	28
Burton, George . . . . .	47	Louise . . . . .	91
Jasper, etc. . . . .	57	Susan . . . . .	28
Margaret . . . . .	78	Clayton, John . . . . .	6
Burwell, Frances . . . . .	41	Clearwater, John . . . . .	74
Mary . . . . .	41	Clem, Jeremiah . . . . .	86
Robert . . . . .	41, 88	Clevenger, Mary . . . . .	57
Busey, Alfred, etc. . . . .	89	Cocke, Eliza . . . . .	32
Butler, Rev. Amory . . . . .	6, 13, 14, 17	Lucy . . . . .	32
Catherine . . . . .	66, 67, 68	William . . . . .	32
Elizabeth . . . . .	15	Cockey, Deborah . . . . .	43
James . . . . .	66, 67, 68	Elizabeth . . . . .	43
John . . . . .	66, 67, 68	William . . . . .	43
Matilda . . . . .	68	Coffey, Marion . . . . .	68
Nancy . . . . .	68	Susan . . . . .	68
Thomas . . . . .	65, 66, 67, 68	Coffield, Eliza . . . . .	76
Vincent . . . . .	68	Coleman, John . . . . .	77
William . . . . .	67, 68	Reuben . . . . .	50
Byrd, Lewis . . . . .	72	Richard . . . . .	7
John . . . . .	72	Collier, Frances . . . . .	51
Cabell, Allie . . . . .	76	Colston, Mary . . . . .	36
Cahoon, Ellen . . . . .	93	Conway, Catlett . . . . .	19
Caldwell, James . . . . .	63	Edwin . . . . .	18
Calmes, Ann . . . . .	51, 52, 88	Eleanor . . . . .	19
Dr. . . . .	91	Elizabeth . . . . .	18, 32
Isabella . . . . .	90	Francis . . . . .	8, 18, 32
Miriam . . . . .	52, 75, 88	Compton, Matilda . . . . .	65
Marquis . . . . .	22, 49, 51, 54, 91	Conner, Lydia . . . . .	43
Note . . . . .	103	Cooke, Elizabeth . . . . .	44
William . . . . .	75, 88	John . . . . .	44
Campbell, Frank . . . . .	52	Thomas . . . . .	41
John . . . . .	52, 82	Susannah . . . . .	18
Missouri . . . . .	91	Coombs, E. . . . .	90
Cantwell, Paul . . . . .	34	Cooper, May . . . . .	83
Carr, William, etc. . . . .	28	Coppage, Jane . . . . .	50, 55

Corbin, Letitia. . . . .	55	Dupré, Louis. . . . .	28
Covington, Harold. . . . .	47	Durrett, Richard. . . . .	36
Cox, John. . . . .	7	Sally. . . . .	32
Cravens, Fanny. . . . .49, 63, 64,	75	Du Val, Daniel. . . . .	40
John. . . . .	62		
Crenshaw, Russell. . . . .	42	Echols, Kate. . . . .	57
Crews, Maud. . . . .	89	Edmonds, Elias. . . . .73,	74
Crosby, Caroline. . . . .	21	Eggleston, Mary. . . . .	37
Crouse, Elias. . . . .	58	Richard. . . . .	37
Crowley, Dolly. . . . .	81	Eldred, Cora. . . . .	91
Samuel. . . . .	80	Elliott, John. . . . .	19
Crozen, Jane. . . . .	58	Ellis, Fanny. . . . .	31
Culleton, Leo. . . . .3, 4	4	Enders, Annie. . . . .	80
Culpeper, Louisa. . . . .	94	Jacob. . . . .	76
Culver, Amelia. . . . .	89	Mary. . . . .76,	80
John. . . . .	60	Eubank, Nellie. . . . .	35
Cutts, Adele. . . . .	72	Evans, Theo. . . . .	91
James. . . . .	72	Evers, John. . . . .	19
		Ewing, Andrew. . . . .	43
Dabney, Albert. . . . .46,	47	Elva. . . . .	43
Caroline. . . . .	47		
Cornelius. . . . .46,	47	Fairelough, Eliza. . . . .	29
Dameron, G. W., etc. . . . .	82	Fairfax, Ann. . . . .	63
Daniel, Jennie. . . . .	71	Bryan. . . . .	63
Davies, Julia. . . . .	45	Ferdinand. . . . .	63
Margaret. . . . .	40	Thomas. . . . .	63
Robert. . . . .	12	Farrow, Elizabeth. . . . .73,	76
Samuel. . . . .	40	Nimrod. . . . .73,	76
William. . . . .	40	Fauntleroy, Ann. . . . .25,	26
Davis, Felix, etc. . . . .	78	Ellen. . . . .	26
Mary. . . . .	80	Francis. . . . .	26
Nannie. . . . .	40	Griffin. . . . .	25
Reese, etc. . . . .	30	Henry. . . . .25,	26
Rose. . . . .	79	Harriet. . . . .	26
Thomas. . . . .	41	Julian. . . . .	26
Gov. Westmoreland. . . . .40,	41	Lucile. . . . .	26
William. . . . .52,	76	Mary. . . . .	26
Dawson, John. . . . .	15	Stewart. . . . .	26
Kate. . . . .	80	Virginus. . . . .	26
Dean, Hester. . . . .	93	William. . . . .	26
Dews, Nancy. . . . .76,	79	Farwell, Walter. . . . .	72
Devier, Lucy. . . . .	82	Field, Ann. . . . .41, 44,	47
William, etc. . . . .82,	83	John. . . . .41,	45
Dickerson, Charles. . . . .	60	Martha. . . . .	44
Diggs, Edward. . . . .	34	Stephen. . . . .	44
Sarah. . . . .	34	Finch, Phoebe. . . . .56,	57
Dillon, Steward. . . . .	67	Fitzhugh, Elizabeth. . . . .20, 34,	37
Dixon, John. . . . .38,	47	Henry. . . . .	18
Mary. . . . .38,	47	John. . . . .	18
Dorman, Joshua. . . . .	77	Martha. . . . .	20
Daugherty, Emma. . . . .	30	William. . . . .18, 20,	34
Rev. Francis. . . . .	5	Fleming, Alex. . . . .7, 11,	12
Douglass, Stephen A. . . . .	72	Floyd, Mary. . . . .32, 33, 73,	90
Dowdell, James. . . . .	55	Folkes, Elben. . . . .	46
Drake, Richard, etc. . . . .	81	Folly, Alice. . . . .	79
Dubose, D. . . . .	77	Foote, Gov. . . . .	28
Dudley, Edward. . . . .	5	Frame, Thos., etc. . . . .	62
Robert. . . . .	6	Frank, Lena. . . . .	80
Duffinger, Annie. . . . .	86	Frazier, Cash. . . . .	30



Fry, C. F. . . . .	83	Hackney, Maria. . . . .	47
Fuller, Nancy. . . . .	93	Margaret. . . . .	45
Gaines, Daniel . . . . .	14, 17	Hadley, Martha. . . . .	77
Elizabeth. . . . .	17, 18	Moses. . . . .	77
James. . . . .	5, 7	Hagan, Mary. . . . .	50, 55
Margaret. . . . .	17	Hambaugh, Adam. . . . .	22, 84
Gaither, Elias, etc. . . . .	56	Hampton, Alex. . . . .	62
Galloway, Robt. . . . .	80	Catherine. . . . .	62
Garnett, James. . . . .	20	Columbus. . . . .	62
Sarah . . . . .	22	Frank. . . . .	62
Garrett, Willie. . . . .	91	George. . . . .	60, 61, 62
Gast, Robert, etc. . . . .	81	Martha. . . . .	36
Gay, Fanny. . . . .	71	Mary. . . . .	36, 62
Gerling, Anna. . . . .	30	Note. . . . .	100
Gibbs, Mr. . . . .	48	William, etc. . . . .	36, 60, 61
Gibson, Alice. . . . .	20, 21	Hamsen, Helen. . . . .	94
Catlett . . . . .	20	Hansborough, Roberta. . . . .	72
John. . . . .	19, 69	Hanson, Charity. . . . .	55
Jonathan. . . . .	9, 10, 20, 69	Susannah. . . . .	55
Gilbreath, Middleton, etc. . . . .	56	Harbaugh, Kate. . . . .	57
Gillett, Edna. . . . .	82	Hardy, Eliza. . . . .	50
Glass, Fannie. . . . .	33	Harlow, Mand . . . . .	22
James. . . . .	88	Harmon, Sallie. . . . .	27
Glasscock, Lula. . . . .	77	Harris, Capt. . . . .	68
Peter. . . . .	77	Harrison, Margaret . . . . .	38
Gones, Arch. . . . .	29	Hatton, Frances. . . . .	36
Goodrich, Thomas. . . . .	5	Hart, Isabella. . . . .	69
Goodwin, John, etc. . . . .	82	Benjamin, etc. . . . .	34
Gordon, Armistead. . . . .	3, 41	Hartman, Henry. . . . .	86
Thomas, etc. . . . .	41	Havermale, Sarah. . . . .	56
Gosney, Henry. . . . .	70	Hawes, Samuel. . . . .	23
Jane. . . . .	51	Hawkins, John. . . . .	17
Graham, S. T., etc. . . . .	45	Thomas. . . . .	7, 14, 17
Gray, Victoria. . . . .	34	Heath, Lewis. . . . .	22
Grayson, Mary. . . . .	10, 18, 19, 57	Henderson, Bessie. . . . .	82
Note. . . . .	99	Samuel. . . . .	52
Gregory, Harriet. . . . .	41	Helm, Isabella. . . . .	90
Richard. . . . .	40	William . . . . .	90
Roger. . . . .	41	Henbery, Agatha. . . . .	79
Green, Charles. . . . .	69	Henry, Selina. . . . .	71
David. . . . .	69	Winston. . . . .	71
Hector. . . . .	69	Hepburn, Ann. . . . .	61
John. . . . .	69	Charles. . . . .	61
Lilian. . . . .	69	Edith. . . . .	61
Polly. . . . .	69	Frances. . . . .	61
Winifred. . . . .	69	Frank. . . . .	61
Greenhow, Courtney. . . . .	42	James. . . . .	61
Griffin, Emma. . . . .	95	Margaret. . . . .	61
Grigsby, Eunice. . . . .	71	William. . . . .	61
Grone, James, etc. . . . .	57	Hill, Harry, etc. . . . .	28
Grundy, Felix. . . . .	59	William. . . . .	52, 63
Grymes, Charles. . . . .	15	Hillyer, Philip. . . . .	81
Mary. . . . .	34	Hinckle, Martha. . . . .	56
Peyton, etc. . . . .	71	Hinton, Robert, etc. . . . .	79
Sarah. . . . .	15	Hirshberger, James. . . . .	79
Gwathmey, Ann. . . . .	37, 46	Hite, Hattie. . . . .	91
Mary. . . . .	37, 46	John. . . . .	48
Gunter, Fanny. . . . .	69	Hodgson, Jennie . . . . .	34

Holland, Peter, etc. . . . .	57	Lafoe, Kitty. . . . .	22
Phoebe. . . . .	58	Lamon, Dr. E. C. . . . .	30
Hooper, Isaac. . . . .	28	John. . . . .	74
Hord, David, etc. . . . .	89	Lantz, Clarence. . . . .	82
Horst, Martha. . . . .	78	Daniel. . . . .	82
Percy. . . . .	78	Latten, E. H. . . . .	88
Horne, Ross, etc. . . . .	78	Layton, Charles. . . . .	78
Howard, Walker. . . . .	11	Felix. . . . .	78
Hoyle, Eliza. . . . .	57	Thomas. . . . .	78
Hubert, Beatrice. . . . .	31	Lawrence, Richard. . . . .	5, 8
Huff, Eliza. . . . .	64	Lawson, Richard. . . . .	5, 12
Hughes, Agnes. . . . .	62	S. B., etc. . . . .	85
Lucy. . . . .	46	Leavitt, Maria. . . . .	54, 85
Mary. . . . .	46	Lee, Bridget. . . . .	55
Hulett, Catherine. . . . .	81	Lettice. . . . .	55, 56
Hume, Margaret. . . . .	50, 55	Martha. . . . .	55
Hundley, Nicholas. . . . .	7	Mildred. . . . .	55
Hunter, James. . . . .	84	Philip. . . . .	55
Hunton, Eppa. . . . .	71	Richard. . . . .	55
Hussey, Dr. . . . .	90	Thomas. . . . .	55
Hutchinson, Adelaide. . . . .	87	Lafever, George. . . . .	29
Hutson, John. . . . .	34	Lehue, Spencer. . . . .	53, 84
Hyde, Dorothy. . . . .	41	Lentz, Clarence. . . . .	64
		Lieberman, Frank, etc. . . . .	82
Iden, Charlotte. . . . .	56	Littell, Annie. . . . .	31
Jacob, Alelia. . . . .	76	Little, E. . . . .	93
Jackson, Andrew. . . . .	59, 60	Lindsay, Robert. . . . .	10, 20
Catlett. . . . .	29	Line, William, etc. . . . .	58
Margaret. . . . .	29	Long, Fanny. . . . .	27
James, Jessie. . . . .	93	Gertrude. . . . .	72
January, Mary. . . . .	81	Myrtle. . . . .	32
Samuel. . . . .	81	Love, William. . . . .	28
Johnson, Eleanor. . . . .	25	Lowery, George. . . . .	80
Mattie. . . . .	79	Lucas Note. . . . .	98
Thomas. . . . .	81	Thomas. . . . .	1, 7, 15
Jolly, ———, etc. . . . .	56	Lundermann, Chastien. . . . .	54, 85
Jones, Cary. . . . .	47	Lunn, Maurice. . . . .	41
Catesby. . . . .	43	Luttrell, Elizabeth. . . . .	56
Elizabeth. . . . .	22	James. . . . .	56, 58
Fanny. . . . .	42	Lynch, Joseph, etc. . . . .	57
F———. . . . .	93	Lyon, Matthew. . . . .	60
Horace. . . . .	42, 44, 45	Minerva. . . . .	60
Mary. . . . .	43	Madison, Charlotte. . . . .	33
Marys, etc. . . . .	43	George. . . . .	33
Walter. . . . .	42	President. . . . .	19, 20
William. . . . .	33, 37, 40, 47	McColgar, Mary. . . . .	33
Joyce, Ann. . . . .	42	McCormick, Eliza. . . . .	33
		McCown, William. . . . .	89
Kean, Eudora. . . . .	87	May. . . . .	89
Martha. . . . .	89	McDonald, Margaret. . . . .	60
Kemp, Matthew. . . . .	21	Mary. . . . .	28, 30
King, Allie T. . . . .	52, 73, 86	McKnight, Ann. . . . .	76
Kingman, Charles. . . . .	46	McIlheny, Margaret. . . . .	34
Kirby, William. . . . .	38	McIntosh, Bertie. . . . .	30
Kirk, Thomas. . . . .	15	McLaughlin, John. . . . .	84
Kirkland, Alex. . . . .	80	McPherson, Chas. . . . .	70
Kline, Malvina. . . . .	51	Nath. . . . .	51, 70
Krauss, Blanche. . . . .	88	Betsy. . . . .	59

Major, Joseph. . . . .	90	Munford, John. . . . .	18
Mary. . . . .	91	Muir, Dr. . . . .	63
Mallory, Ann. . . . .	77, 87	Nelson, Fannie. . . . .	42
Marker, Rachel. . . . .	60	Heber. . . . .	43
Marpole, Benj. . . . .	53	Letitia. . . . .	43
Marshall, Ann. . . . .	81	Lucy. . . . .	43
Eliza. . . . .	81	Sally. . . . .	43
Humphrey. . . . .	81	Wm. W. . . . .	41
Jane. . . . .	81		
John. . . . .	81	Neville, George. . . . .	49
Marsteller, Laura. . . . .	33	Lucy. . . . .	85, 88
Martin, George. . . . .	82	Susan. . . . .	90
Mason, Catherine. . . . .	67, 68	Newkirk, ———. . . . .	44
Clement. . . . .	86	Newlin, Nora. . . . .	29
Edward. . . . .	65, 66, 68	Newsham, Edward. . . . .	31
Evelina. . . . .	66, 67	Nicholson, Rosa. . . . .	29
Mary. . . . .	67, 68	Noland, Jacob. . . . .	64
Massie, Dollie. . . . .	81	P. . . . .	64
Mamie. . . . .	78	Northern, William. . . . .	52
Robert. . . . .	78	Norwood, Laura. . . . .	22
Maxwell, Earnest. . . . .	79		
Thomas. . . . .	79	Oliver, Mandy. . . . .	70
Meeks, Susanna. . . . .	73	William. . . . .	54, 85
Meredith, Christina. . . . .	40	O'Rear, Benjamin. . . . .	75
Meriwether, David. . . . .	48	Jeremiah. . . . .	75
Francis. . . . .	8, 48	John. . . . .	75
Mary. . . . .	8, 48	Owsley, Virginia. . . . .	91
Nicholas. . . . .	48		
Thomas. . . . .	48	Page, John. . . . .	7, 37, 38
William. . . . .	48	Stella. . . . .	88
Metcalf, James. . . . .	38	Thomas, etc. . . . .	89
Vernon. . . . .	38	Parker, Octavius, etc. . . . .	89
Michie, H. Clay. . . . .	71	Patch, Fanny. . . . .	54, 85
Lizzie. . . . .	71	Patton, Elizabeth. . . . .	71
Miller, Bessie. . . . .	80	Farley. . . . .	71
Clark, etc. . . . .	31	John. . . . .	72
John. . . . .	67	Mary. . . . .	71
Mary. . . . .	82	Payles, Polly. . . . .	52, 63
Shepherd. . . . .	46	Payne, Catherine. . . . .	16
Moore, Henry. . . . .	57	Robert. . . . .	16
John. . . . .	18	Ruth. . . . .	85
Susan. . . . .	45	Pendleton, Catherine. . . . .	20
Vincent. . . . .	67	Catlett. . . . .	20
Morgan, Ann. . . . .	73	Elizabeth. . . . .	69
Daniel. . . . .	64, 73, 83	Henry. . . . .	69
Morris, Ann. . . . .	41	James. . . . .	20, 26
Christopher. . . . .	40, 41	Nathaniel. . . . .	69
Henry. . . . .	40	Philip. . . . .	69
Margaret. . . . .	41	Perkins, E. R., etc. . . . .	85
Richard. . . . .	41	Peyton, Lawrence, etc. . . . .	71
William. . . . .	41	Perry, John. . . . .	67
Morrow, Emily. . . . .	75	Micajah. . . . .	19
George. . . . .	75	Mildred. . . . .	30
Morrison, Mary. . . . .	29	Richard. . . . .	19, 68
Morseman, Melvina. . . . .	61	Pierce, Sarah. . . . .	27
Moseley, Edward. . . . .	17	Phelps, Elisha. . . . .	52
Mary. . . . .	16, 17	Philips, Edwin. . . . .	47
William. . . . .	7, 16, 17, 48	Pinner, Dr., etc. . . . .	90
Mullen, Minnie. . . . .	79	Pipes, Alex. . . . .	30

Pinson, Daniel, etc.....	30	Satterfield, Reuben.....	93
Place, John, etc.....	56	Savage, Alex. ....	68
Pollard, Herman.....	25	Sawyer, Joseph.....	76
Lucy.....	25	Scarborough, Edward.....	5, 8, 12
Powell, Elijah, etc.....	46	Schaffer, Clara.....	57
Sallie.....	91	Robert.....	80
Pownall, Joshua.....	64	Schooler, Nannie.....	35
Price, Robert.....	68	Scott, Edward.....	32
Priest, Frances.....	50, 55	James.....	50
Prosser, John.....	10, 11	Scource, John.....	65
Puffenberger, Mary.....	56, 58	Scruggs, Gross.....	65, 68
Pullium, Louis.....	28	Margaret.....	68
Quarles, John.....	21, 26, 56	Stuart.....	69
Rabb, Gabriel.....	80	Seay, Polly.....	27
Ravenscroft, Celice.....	79	Searcy, Lorena.....	62
Reece, Joseph, etc.....	30	Senseney, Allie.....	54, 84, 85
Richardson, Emily.....	75	Peter.....	52, 53, 54, 84
Marcus.....	75	Settle, Mary.....	68
Marquis.....	52	Priscilla.....	68
Mary.....	90	Thomas.....	68
William.....	90	Shackelford, Lelia.....	45
Rinker, Peter.....	86	Richard.....	46
Ritchie, Henry, etc.....	82	Sarah.....	67
Robb, Ann.....	32	Shadler, Edna.....	86
James.....	32	Shortridge, George.....	62
Lucy.....	32	Melinda.....	62
Roberts, Ann.....	77	Skinner, Judge.....	90
Robins, Sally.....	42	Fred.....	90
William, etc.....	41	Simms, J. H.....	95
Robinson, Benj.....	36, 75	Simmons, Isabella.....	50, 55
Ida.....	81	Sinclair, Cora.....	45
M. A., etc.....	79	Florence.....	45
Sarah.....	75	Henry.....	45
Roff, John.....	67	John, etc.....	44
Rogers, Ernest, etc.....	44	Keith.....	47
Rootes, Philip.....	6	Robert.....	45
Rose, John, etc.....	45	Singleton, L.....	60
Roselle, Rachel.....	69	Virginia.....	76
Ross, Robert.....	44	Slaughter, Elizabeth.....	6
Roudebush, Lou.....	29	Frances.....	5, 6, 13, 14, 15, 16, 26
Rowe, Clarence.....	34	Dr. Joseph.....	31
Roy, John.....	17	Philip.....	77
Rowzie Notes.....	98	William.....	16
Edward.....	3, 12, 14	Smith, Augustine.....	6, 9, 10, 17
Ludowick.....	3, 4, 12	Addie.....	80
Ralph.....	1, 3, 6, 7, 16, 48	Charles.....	19, 75
Sarah.....	1, 4, 7, 9, 12, 44	Gregory.....	32
Rucker, Adele.....	87	Lawrence.....	17, 21
Rudy, Josie.....	80	Livingston.....	71
Ruggles, Laura.....	69	Robert.....	5, 17
Rush, Hannah.....	29	Sowers, James.....	90
Sale, Beverley.....	26	Spearman, John.....	11, 12
Charles.....	26	Susannah.....	11, 12
Latané.....	26	Spears, Luther.....	68
Mary.....	26	Sperry, Margaret.....	53, 84
Santmyer, Bettie.....	86	Spink, Agnes.....	28
Samuel.....	88	Patrick.....	28
		Spotswood, Gov.....	10
		Alex.....	70

Staples, Dudley . . . . .	83	Thruston, Agnes . . . . .	41
James, etc. . . . .	83	Ann. . . . .	40, 41
Stark, Clifford . . . . .	72	Charles. . . . .	41, 45
Stearns, Alonzo, etc. . . . .	30	Martha. . . . .	45
Steigler, Helen. . . . .	77	Mary. . . . .	44
Stephens, Geo. W. . . . .	24	Robert. . . . .	40, 41, 44
Stevens, Jesse. . . . .	91	Sarah. . . . .	45
Stevenson, Charlotte. . . . .	44	Thummill, W. . . . .	61
John. . . . .	44	Tidwell, Benj. . . . .	64
William, etc. . . . .	90	Tillotson, Rachel. . . . .	80
Stone, Sarah. . . . .	87	Tilton, Bertie. . . . .	29
Stonnell, Edwin. . . . .	87	Charles, etc. . . . .	30
Strother, William. . . . .	9	Tompkins, Christopher. . . . .	37, 38
Stroud, Clarence. . . . .	80	Todd, Geo. . . . .	10, 20
Stuart, Mary. . . . .	68	Hannah. . . . .	68
Robert. . . . .	68	Levi. . . . .	68
Sublette, James. . . . .	81	Toombs, Lawrence. . . . .	27
Sutton, Dr. . . . .	90	Robert. . . . .	27
Swann, Margaret. . . . .	71	Tredick, Fannie. . . . .	33
Styron, Lilian. . . . .	34	Trice, Sidney. . . . .	80
Taliaferro, Agatha. . . . .	15	Triplett, D. . . . .	78
Ann. . . . .	21	Trotter, Elias. . . . .	56
Charles. . . . .	18, 21	Tunstall, Alex. . . . .	36
Elizabeth. . . . .	15, 19	Tutt, Ann. . . . .	69, 70
Francis. . . . .	6, 7, 15, 16, 36	Archibald. . . . .	20
Harriet. . . . .	45	Benjamin. . . . .	69
John. . . . .	8, 9, 18, 21, 38, 74	Elizabeth. . . . .	69
James. . . . .	45	Underwood, Elizabeth. . . . .	13, 17
Kate. . . . .	45	John. . . . .	47
Kemp. . . . .	21	Note. . . . .	97
Margaret. . . . .	18	William. . . . .	14
Mary. . . . .	21	Unger, Laura. . . . .	56
Patsy. . . . .	34	Upton, Margaret. . . . .	6
Richard. . . . .	9, 15	Note. . . . .	98
Robert. . . . .	9, 15, 16	Valier, Charles. . . . .	79
Sarah. . . . .	21	Van Dorn, Frank . . . . .	30
William. . . . .	9, 15, 40	Vincent, John, etc. . . . .	78
Tappan, Ann. . . . .	47	Von Tress, John. . . . .	80
Tardy, Frank. . . . .	87	Walden, Mattie. . . . .	80
Taylor, Catlett. . . . .	80	Walker, George. . . . .	66
Gibson. . . . .	80	William. . . . .	66
James. . . . .	18	Wallace, Joseph. . . . .	67
Zachary. . . . .	41	Waller, Benjamin. . . . .	40, 44
Temple, Benjamin. . . . .	37	Charles, etc. . . . .	42
Thompson, Elizabeth. . . . .	16	John. . . . .	9
John. . . . .	16	William. . . . .	45
Samuel. . . . .	17	Winifred. . . . .	52, 90
Seth. . . . .	36	Wallen, Sarah. . . . .	93
William. . . . .	16, 17	Wallis, Robert. . . . .	41
Thornbury, Elizabeth. . . . .	32	Walters, Lydia. . . . .	76
Thornton, Alice. . . . .	17, 18	Walthen, Susan. . . . .	80
Charles, etc. . . . .	35	Waring, Nannie. . . . .	46
Edward. . . . .	34	Warren, Frank. . . . .	32
Francis. . . . .	9, 17, 18, 38	Lucy. . . . .	32
Maria. . . . .	24		
Mary. . . . .	21		
Rowland. . . . .	18, 19		
Sarah. . . . .	23		

Washington, Charles. . . . .	20	Williams, Van. . . . .	58
George. . . . .	51	Wilson. . . . . 44,	45
Lawrence. . . . .	63	William. . . . .	72
Mildred. . . . .	20	Williamson, William. . . . .	52
President. . . . .	74	Willis, Henry. . . . .	9
William, etc. . . . .	34	John. . . . .	70
Webb, Lucius. . . . .	91	Kate. . . . .	72
Webre, Lena. . . . .	31	Wilson, Isaac, etc. . . . .	86
Wehrman, Effie. . . . .	29	Nellie. . . . .	76
Weine, John. . . . .	5	Sallie. . . . .	79
Weir, Lizzie. . . . .	79	Wimberley, Abner. . . . .	31
Weiss, Frank. . . . .	83	Winn, Jesse. . . . .	35
Welch, Sallie. . . . .	81	Pierce. . . . . 35,	43
Wells, Robert. . . . .	80	Winston, Eleanor. . . . .	34
West, Thomas. . . . . 40, 41,	68	Walter. . . . .	34
Wheatley, Richard. . . . .	74	Winter, Virginia. . . . .	28
Wheeler, Emma. . . . .	76	Wood, Fannie. . . . .	46
Whitacre, Lydia. . . . .	86	John. . . . .	44
Whitfield, William. . . . .	76	Mary. . . . .	44
White, Caleb. . . . . 73, 74,	81	Robert. . . . .	33
Eliza. . . . .	74	Woods, Martha. . . . .	94
Jacob. . . . .	74	Woolfolk, Edmund. . . . .	76
Nora. . . . .	94	Richard. . . . .	76
Richard. . . . .	74	Robert. . . . .	76
Whittington, Thomas. . . . .	81	Wren, Alverton. . . . .	38
Noah. . . . .	93	John. . . . .	38
Williams, Ann. . . . .	65	Wright, James. . . . .	80
Charles. . . . .	77	Wulwur, Dr., etc. . . . .	29
James. . . . .	71	Wynne, Phoebe. . . . .	68
Laura. . . . .	81		
Lewis, etc. . . . .	72	Zimmerman, Fred. . . . .	27
Philip. . . . .	71	Reuben. . . . .	27
Sally. . . . .	72	Sarah. . . . .	27



# INDEX TO BAYTOP PAMPHLET.

## BAYTOP NAMES.

Ann. . . . .	109, 135, 145, 153	Martha. . . . .	135, 140, 145
Daniel. . . . .	107, 108	Mary . . . . .	113, 116, 129, 130
Elizabeth. . . . .	113, 114	Rowena. . . . .	135, 141
Eugenia. . . . .	135, 143	Sarah. . . . .	111, 113, 117, 118, 129, 130, 145, 146, 147
Henrietta . . . . .	135, 140	Thomas. . . . .	107, 108, 109, 111, 113, 117, 123, 124, 125, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 137, 145, 147
Indiana. . . . .	135, 142	William. . . . .	128, 135, 136, 137, 144
James. . . . .	110, 111, 113, 116, 117, 125, 128, 129, 131, 135, 137, 144, 145, 147, 153		
John . . . . .	112, 113, 116, 125, 145, 147		
Lucy. . . . .	135		

## NAMES NOT BAYTOP.

Abert, Maria. . . . .	140	Bethel, Lida. . . . .	142
Adams, George. . . . .	160	Bibb, Gov. Thomas. . . . .	155, 162
Alexander, David. . . . .	109	Gov. William. . . . .	155
Mary. . . . .	153	Mary. . . . .	162
Allen, John. . . . .	141	Billups, Ruth. . . . .	154
Leila. . . . .	141	Bigges Family. . . . .	107
Anderson, Beverley. . . . .	116	Blackburn, Gov. . . . .	110
Eleanor. . . . .	121	Roger, etc. . . . .	111, 112
John. . . . .	136	Blair, Elizabeth. . . . .	137
Mathew. . . . .	125	Henry. . . . .	137
Samuel. . . . .	126	Bland, William, etc. . . . .	120, 130
William. . . . .	121, 142	Behanon, Amanda. . . . .	157
Archer, Thomas. . . . .	145, 146	Bolling, Thomas. . . . .	154
Armistead, Gill. . . . .	146, 147	Bonner, Lunnie. . . . .	139
Susan. . . . .	146, 147	Booth, Mrs. John. . . . .	122
William. . . . .	162	George . . . . .	109, 117, 118, 119, 123
		Sarah. . . . .	109, 123
Bagby, Emeline . . . . .	115	Booth, Thomas. . . . .	109, 113, 117, 147
Ballard, ———. . . . .	159	Catherine. . . . .	119
Banks, Cora . . . . .	143	Fanny. . . . .	118
Florence. . . . .	143	Boswell, Ballard. . . . .	136
James. . . . .	147	Burden, Charles, etc. . . . .	158
Thomas. . . . .	143	Bouldin, Thomas. . . . .	155
William. . . . .	143	Bower, Edward, etc. . . . .	163
Barton, Clarence. . . . .	114	Boykin, Burwell, etc. . . . .	163
John. . . . .	154	James, etc. . . . .	162
Lindsay. . . . .	114	Robert, etc. . . . .	162
Thruston. . . . .	114	Bridges, Robinson. . . . .	116
William. . . . .	114	Broadbuss, Dabney. . . . .	140
Bates Family. . . . .	107	Genette. . . . .	140
Beckham, Mattie. . . . .	157	John. . . . .	140
Bell, Annie. . . . .	139	Lettie. . . . .	114, 140
Dr. T. D., etc. . . . .	159	Martha. . . . .	140
Mary. . . . .	157	Brown, Junius. . . . .	119, 120
Belcher, Burton, etc. . . . .	142	William. . . . .	120
Berkeley, Edmund. . . . .	108		
Berry, William. . . . .	110		

- |                               |               |                             |                              |
|-------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| Buckner, Ann. . . . .         | 109, 113      | Clark, Christopher. . . . . | 156                          |
| Thomas. . . . .               | 109           | Clayton, Jasper. . . . .    | 128                          |
| Burnet, Gilbert. . . . .      | 120           | Cobb, A. Ward. . . . .      | 158                          |
| William. . . . .              | 120           | Coeke, John, etc. . . . .   | 156                          |
| Burruss, Mary. . . . .        | 160           | Wm. R., etc. . . . .        | 164                          |
| John and Elizabeth . . . . .  | 160           | Coffin, Jessie. . . . .     | 141                          |
| John W., etc. . . . .         | 160           | Colcock, Daniel . . . . .   | 138                          |
| Burton, Simon. . . . .        | 116, 122      | Mary. . . . .               | 138                          |
| Caffee, Mary. . . . .         | 117           | Coleman, Dr. R. . . . .     | 117                          |
| Campbell, Lucy. . . . .       | 131           | Edna . . . . .              | 135                          |
| Mary. . . . .                 | 131           | Elizabeth. . . . .          | 156, 162                     |
| Pompey. . . . .               | 131           | Reuben. . . . .             | 159                          |
| Thomas, etc. . . . .          | 130, 131      | Collier, Howard. . . . .    | 142                          |
| Whittaker. . . . .            | 130, 131      | Frances. . . . .            | 119                          |
| Cary, Archibald. . . . .      | 146           | Cooke, Alfred. . . . .      | 115                          |
| Belle . . . . .               | 147           | Ann. . . . .                | 114                          |
| Clara. . . . .                | 147           | Augustine. . . . .          | 114                          |
| Effie. . . . .                | 147           | Benjamin. . . . .           | 115                          |
| Eliza. . . . .                | 147           | Catherine. . . . .          | 114                          |
| Edward. . . . .               | 121           | Charles. . . . .            | 115                          |
| Gill. . . . .                 | 146, 147      | Eliza. . . . .              | 110, 114, 115, 147           |
| Gilla . . . . .               | 146           | Francis . . . . .           | 113, 114, 115, 144, 145      |
| John. . . . .                 | 146, 147      | Franklin. . . . .           | 115                          |
| Judith. . . . .               | 147           | Giles. . . . .              | 116, 144                     |
| Lelia. . . . .                | 147           | Hugh. . . . .               | 115                          |
| Lucy. . . . .                 | 121           | John. . . . .               | 113, 116, 144                |
| Martha. . . . .               | 147           | Lawson. . . . .             | 115                          |
| Miles. . . . .                | 147           | Lucy. . . . .               | 113, 115                     |
| Nathaniel. . . . .            | 147           | Mary. . . . .               | 113, 115, 144                |
| Richard. . . . .              | 146, 147      | Mordecai . . . . .          | 111, 113, 114, 115, 118, 145 |
| Robert. . . . .               | 146           | Robert. . . . .             | 116                          |
| Sarah. . . . .                | 146           | Sarah . . . . .             | 114, 115, 116, 117           |
| Susan. . . . .                | 146           | Susannah. . . . .           | 114                          |
| William. . . . .              | 121           | Thomas. . . . .             | 116, 144, 145                |
| Carhart, I. W., etc. . . . .  | 159           | William. . . . .            | 115                          |
| Carrington, Wm., etc. . . . . | 155           | Corr, Thomas. . . . .       | 120                          |
| Mary. . . . .                 | 155           | William, etc. . . . .       | 122                          |
| Carter, Ann. . . . .          | 130, 160      | Cosnahan, Joseph. . . . .   | 136                          |
| Charles . . . . .             | 120, 130      | Mary. . . . .               | 136                          |
| James. . . . .                | 110           | Courtney, Robt. . . . .     | 130, 131                     |
| John. . . . .                 | 110           | Crallé, Richard. . . . .    | 154                          |
| Judith. . . . .               | 120           | Cram, Daniel. . . . .       | 163                          |
| Thomas. . . . .               | 110           | Curtis, Fay. . . . .        | 138                          |
| Robert. . . . .               | 110           | Robert. . . . .             | 130                          |
| Cassady, John . . . . .       | 122           | Dabney, Caroline. . . . .   | 135                          |
| Catesby, Mark. . . . .        | 109           | John. . . . .               | 154                          |
| Catlett, Eliza. . . . .       | 130           | Dalglish, Alex. . . . .     | 111                          |
| James. . . . .                | 145, 147      | John. . . . .               | 111                          |
| John. . . . .                 | 130, 145, 159 | Davis, A. W. . . . .        | 157                          |
| Lucy. . . . .                 | 130           | Bertiedean. . . . .         | 141                          |
| Hannah. . . . .               | 122           | Col. . . . .                | 122                          |
| Chappel, Mrs. . . . .         | 115           | Hugh. . . . .               | 160                          |
| Chapman, Catherine. . . . .   | 115           | James. . . . .              | 154                          |
| Chamberlain, Bessie. . . . .  | 159           | John. . . . .               | 154                          |
| Chancellor, Charles. . . . .  | 119           | Lollie. . . . .             | 141                          |
| Chandler, James. . . . .      | 143           | Richard. . . . .            | 154                          |
| Cherry, America . . . . .     | 156           | Dick, Mary. . . . .         | 144                          |
| Claiborne, Herbert. . . . .   | 120           |                             |                              |

Dixon, John. . . . .	144	Ginder, Henry. . . . .	160
Louise. . . . .	121	Goldthwaite, Robt., etc. . . . .	162
Doswell, Catherine. . . . .	162	Goodrich, Harriet. . . . .	160
Lewis. . . . .	162	Goodrum, George, etc. . . . .	156
Susan. . . . .	162	Gray, Hezekiah. . . . .	161
Thomas. . . . .	162	John, etc. . . . .	156
Duffey, Mary. . . . .	141	Green, Ashby. . . . .	137
Duggan, Philip. . . . .	158	Carrie. . . . .	137
Dunstan, Laura. . . . .	130	Pattie. . . . .	137
Durel, Jehanne. . . . .	158	William. . . . .	111, 137
Sophie. . . . .	158	Greenlaw, Edward. . . . .	158
Dye, Amanda. . . . .	138	Gregory, Minor. . . . .	138, 143
Ann. . . . .	139	Nathan. . . . .	143
John. . . . .	138	Gunter, Rosa. . . . .	163
Lucian. . . . .	138	Gwathmey, Temple. . . . .	154
Martha. . . . .	138	Gwyn, Charles. . . . .	120
Pattie. . . . .	138	Capt. Hugh. . . . .	131
Elmore, Mary. . . . .	163	Hail, Conway. . . . .	141
Evans, Corinne. . . . .	160	Fairfax. . . . .	141
Everett, Ann. . . . .	115	Fitzhugh. . . . .	141
Eyres, Nancy. . . . .	159	Leenell. . . . .	141
Faweett, L. B. . . . .	159	Lula. . . . .	141
Field, Charles, etc. . . . .	121	Rufus. . . . .	141
Fitzhugh, Alex. . . . .	141	Stevadson. . . . .	141
Carter. . . . .	141	Hailes, George. . . . .	162
Conway. . . . .	141	Hall, George. . . . .	122
Eugene. . . . .	141	Milly. . . . .	163
Francis. . . . .	141	Hansford, Curtis. . . . .	137
Henry. . . . .	141	Hardy, Fanny. . . . .	119
James. . . . .	141	Harmanson, Mathew. . . . .	116
Lucy. . . . .	140, 141	Harrison, James. . . . .	124
Mary. . . . .	140, 141	Hart, Robert. . . . .	120
Nellie. . . . .	141	Harwell, Katherine. . . . .	158
Rufus. . . . .	140, 141	Harwood, Samuel. . . . .	156
Stuart. . . . .	141	William. . . . .	114
Thomas. . . . .	141	Hatch, E. D. . . . .	115
William. . . . .	140	Haywood, Franklin. . . . .	115
Virginia. . . . .	141	Richard. . . . .	115
Fleet, John. . . . .	109	Healy, Granville. . . . .	120
Foster, Charles. . . . .	139	Hickman, Martha. . . . .	122
Franklin, Charlotte. . . . .	119	Hill, Abraham. . . . .	160
Gachet, Dr. Charles. . . . .	162	Champion, etc. . . . .	163
Gaillard, Daniel. . . . .	158	Harriet. . . . .	161
Gaines, ———. . . . .	159	Dr. James. . . . .	157
Galloway, Bishop. . . . .	160	Malinda. . . . .	161
Hattie. . . . .	160	Miles. . . . .	161
Garden, Thomas. . . . .	155	Thomas. . . . .	160
Garnett, Dr. Algernon. . . . .	162	Hockaday, Martha. . . . .	122
Garrett, Isaac. . . . .	156	Holden, Elizabeth. . . . .	117
Garrison, William. . . . .	122	Hone, Catherine. . . . .	130
Gaylord, L. W. . . . .	158	Horseley, Frank. . . . .	114
Gibert, Leon, etc. . . . .	158	Ruth. . . . .	114
Gilchrist, Theresa. . . . .	163	Hudgins, Columbia. . . . .	146
Gilmer, Betty. . . . .	159	Hughes, Henry. . . . .	116, 117
Jane. . . . .	160	James. . . . .	117
John. . . . .	159	Sarah. . . . .	117, 147
		Thacker. . . . .	117
		William. . . . .	117

Hunter, W. W. ....	111	Keyser, William. ....	123
Irvine, Eliza. ....	157	Kittrell, Caroline. ....	143
William. ....	157	Charles. ....	143
Jack, Church. ....	157	Emma. ....	143
Harriet. ....	157	James. ....	143
Margaret. ....	157	John. ....	143
Patrick. ....	157	Mary. ....	143
Jackson, Arthur. ....	139	Samuel. ....	143
John. ....	139	Kiningham, John. ....	125
Rebecca. ....	139	Knowles, Louis. ....	146
James, Lorenzo, etc. ....	163	Knox, Joel, etc. ....	162
Mary. ....	163	Lawson, Wm., etc. ....	120
Samuel. ....	163	Lee, Elizabeth. ....	144
Thomas. ....	163	Dr. Paul, etc. ....	164
Jemison, Cash. ....	155	Lewis, Dixon. ....	164
Clement. ....	155	Josephine. ....	137
Francis. ....	155	John. ....	125
Sarah. ....	155	Laura. ....	164
Thomas. ....	155	Susan. ....	164
Johnson, Fanny. ....	121	Lightle, Ann. ....	139
L. C. ....	161	Caroline. ....	139
Rose. ....	114	Edward. ....	139
Sally. ....	130	James. ....	139
Johns, Miss. ....	159	Jennie. ....	139
Jones, Ann. ....	140	Katherine. ....	139
Clara. ....	140	Lucy. ....	139
Charles. ....	140	Martha. ....	139
Eliza. ....	140	Mary. ....	139
Fitzhugh. ....	140	Livingston, Cornelius. 116, 117, 124,	147
Frederick. ....	140	George. ....	116
Graham. ....	140	John. ....	116, 117
Hill. ....	131	Samuel. ....	116
India. ....	122	Sarah. ....	116, 117, 124
James. ....	140	Susan. ....	116
Jane. ....	131	William. ....	116
John. ....	122, 125	Lowry Note. ....	151
Lucy. ....	140	Luce, B., etc. ....	158
Maria. ....	140	Lyons, James. ....	118
Martha. ....	140	Susan. ....	118
Mary. ....	140	Macon, Mary. ....	114
Rebecca. ....	140	Marks, Ann. ....	162
Richard. ....	116, 125, 144	Martha. ....	162
Roger. ....	140	Nicholas. ....	162
Russell. ....	122	Rebecca. ....	162
Walker. ....	140	Mathews, Charles. ....	163
William, etc. ....	122	McAdamas, Otto and Virginia. ....	141
Kemp, George. ....	123	McCabe, Gordon. ....	146
Mathew. ....	122	McCan, Charles, etc. ....	158
Peter. ....	122	McCandlish, George. ....	118
Philip. ....	123	Susan. ....	118
Solomon. ....	123	McGehee, Abner. ....	160, 161
Thomas. ....	123	Abraham. ....	161
Kennard, John, etc. ....	160	Augusta. ....	161
Kent, Pearl. ....	121	Caroline. ....	161
Kevan, Fanny. ....	115	Charles. ....	160
Key, ———. ....	162	Cynthia. ....	160

McGehee, Edward. . . . .	159, 160	Mooring, James, etc. . . . .	157
Ethel. . . . .	161	Morgan, Ann. . . . .	154
Francis. . . . .	160	Francis. . . . .	109, 154
George. . . . .	160	Morris, Richard, etc. . . . .	154
Harriet. . . . .	160, 161	Morton, Anderson. . . . .	159
Harry. . . . .	160	Tazewell. . . . .	155
Hugh. . . . .	161	Moseley, Robert. . . . .	155
Howard. . . . .	160	Murphy, Eliza. . . . .	164
Ira. . . . .	161	Gov. John. . . . .	164
James. . . . .	159, 160, 161	Murray, Lucy. . . . .	144
John. . . . .	160, 161		
Kerwin. . . . .	160	Nelson, George. . . . .	119
Laura. . . . .	160	Nesbitt, Edward. . . . .	162
Lucinda. . . . .	161	Newkirk, ———. . . . .	143
Louise. . . . .	161	Nixon, Rebecca. . . . .	162
Marie. . . . .	161		
Mary. . . . .	161	Odeneal, Milton. . . . .	155
Micajah. . . . .	159, 160	Officers of Gloucester Militia 1775. .	123
Sarah. . . . .	160	Oliver, ———. . . . .	121
Schaumberg. . . . .	161	Alex. . . . .	155
Scott. . . . .	161	Dionysius, etc. . . . .	160, 161
Stella. . . . .	160	Sarah. . . . .	121
Stewart. . . . .	161		
Thomas. . . . .	159	Page, Mann. . . . .	125
Wilber. . . . .	161	Mathew. . . . .	108
William. . . . .	160	Palmer, Rose. . . . .	120
McLaughlin, Sarah. . . . .	135	Pate, Elizabeth. . . . .	107
McMahon, Lula. . . . .	158	Paul, Martha. . . . .	119
Robert. . . . .	159	Pearson, Mary. . . . .	135
McNair, Lily. . . . .	160	Pell Family. . . . .	107
Stella. . . . .	160	Pendleton, Ann. . . . .	116
Marshall, Agnes. . . . .	119	Benjamin. . . . .	116
Thomas. . . . .	118, 119	Peniston, Catherine and John. . . . .	161
Marston, Oliver, etc. . . . .	120	Percy, Margaret. . . . .	160
Martin, Helen. . . . .	140	Perrin, Fanny. . . . .	121
Maupin, Chapman. . . . .	119	William. . . . .	125
Robert. . . . .	119	Peyton, Sir John. . . . .	143, 144
Maxfield, Virginia. . . . .	141	Philpotts, Maude. . . . .	140
Mercer, Hugh. . . . .	136	Piemont, Eliza. . . . .	121
Julia. . . . .	136	Pointer, Indiana. . . . .	123
Medlicott, Eliza. . . . .	135	Pollard, Chrls, etc. . . . .	163
Joseph. . . . .	135	Porter, Charles, etc. . . . .	117
Michaux, Emily. . . . .	155	Powers, Sallie. . . . .	115
Minson Archer. . . . .	145	Pratt, John. . . . .	109
John. . . . .	145	Preston, Thomas. . . . .	154
Mitchell, Catherine. . . . .	121	Provosty, Eliska. . . . .	158
Edward. . . . .	116	Pryor, Christopher. . . . .	125
James. . . . .	116	Luke. . . . .	110, 112
Williams. . . . .	121	Robert. . . . .	110
Montgomery, Robert. . . . .	154	Roger. . . . .	110, 112
Montague, Bedford. . . . .	142	Samuel. . . . .	110
Catesby. . . . .	142	Purchasers at Baytop Sales. . . . .	112
Charles. . . . .	142	Purchasers of Lots in Glou. Town. .	109
Ellen. . . . .	142		
Helen. . . . .	143	Quarles, John. . . . .	144
Jane. . . . .	145		
James. . . . .	145	Read, Priscilla. . . . .	119
Mary. . . . .	143	Thomas. . . . .	119
Winburn. . . . .	142	Redd, Mary. . . . .	153

- Rhodes, Robert. . . . . 142  
 Ring, Joseph, etc. . . . . 107  
 Roane, Frank, etc. . . . . 119  
     Major, etc. . . . . 119  
     Thomas. . . . . 145  
 Robertson, Archibald, etc. . . . . 164  
 Robinson, Christopher. . . . . 130  
 Robins, Emily. . . . . 115  
     Fanny. . . . . 142  
     Maria. . . . . 123  
     Mary. . . . . 114  
     Robert. . . . . 114  
 Rogers, William. . . . . 131  
 Roll of Glou. Artillery. . . . . 132, 133, 134  
 Rootes, Jacquelin. . . . . 115  
     Philip. . . . . 111  
     Sarah. . . . . 115  
     Thomas. . . . . 115  
 Rose, Isaac. . . . . 116  
 Rouse, Mabel. . . . . 140  
 Rucks, William, etc. . . . . 154  
 Rudd, Nannie. . . . . 140  
 Rush, David. . . . . 138  
     Lucy. . . . . 138  
  
 Sanford, Wyatt, etc. . . . . 139  
 Saunders, Ceeley. . . . . 111  
     Fleming, etc. . . . . 154  
     Harry. . . . . 118  
     James. . . . . 137  
     John. . . . . 110  
     Mary. . . . . 137  
 Sayre, Philemon, etc. . . . . 162  
 Scott, Alfred. . . . . 162, 163, 164  
     Ann. . . . . 155, 159  
     Benjamin. . . . . 163  
     Catherine. . . . . 155, 157, 158, 159, 161  
     Charles. . . . . 155, 157, 159  
     Charlotte. . . . . 157  
     Christopher. . . . . 157, 158  
     Clara. . . . . 164  
     Claride. . . . . 164  
     Clementina. . . . . 162, 163  
     Clifton. . . . . 163  
     Daniel. . . . . 157  
     Eliza. . . . . 155, 159, 162, 163, 164  
     Ellen. . . . . 162  
     Elliott. . . . . 163  
     Emily. . . . . 162, 163  
     Frances. . . . . 155, 157, 158, 159, 162  
     Frank. . . . . 155, 159  
     George. . . . . 155  
     Henry. . . . . 159  
     Isaac. . . . . 159  
     James. . . . . 153, 157, 158, 159, 161, 162, 163, 164  
     John. . . . . 153, 156, 159, 161, 162, 163  
     Joseph. . . . . 155  
     Jeanne. . . . . 157  
  
 Scott, Lelia. . . . . 163  
     Mary. . . . . 154, 155, 158, 159, 161, 162, 163, 164  
     Martha. . . . . 155, 157, 159  
     Micajah. . . . . 162  
     Patrick. . . . . 157  
     Rebecca. . . . . 161  
     Robert. . . . . 156, 162, 163, 164  
     Ruth. . . . . 163  
     Samuel. . . . . 157, 163  
     Sarah. . . . . 155, 159  
     Susan. . . . . 163  
     Thomas. . . . . 109, 110, 153, 154, 155, 157, 159, 162, 163  
     Vernon. . . . . 163  
     William. . . . . 156, 157, 162, 163, 164  
 Schaumberg, Louise. . . . . 161  
 Shackelford, George. . . . . 122  
     Lelia. . . . . 121  
     Lyne. . . . . 122  
     James. . . . . 119  
     Richard. . . . . 119  
     Sarah. . . . . 147  
     William. . . . . 147  
     Zachariah. . . . . 117  
 Scrosby, Elizabeth. . . . . 115  
 Seddon, Leah. . . . . 118  
     Thomas. . . . . 118  
 Selden, Courtney. . . . . 118  
 Shannon, A. M., etc. . . . . 164  
 Sharp, N. W., etc. . . . . 158  
 Sherman, William. . . . . 120  
 Shield, Robert, etc. . . . . 143  
 Semple, Major Henry, etc. . . . . 163  
     Robert. . . . . 166  
 Simmons, Ann. . . . . 114  
 Sinclair, Ann. . . . . 138  
     Blanche. . . . . 143  
     Caroline. . . . . 139  
     Cecil. . . . . 142  
     Christopher. . . . . 139  
     Christina. . . . . 139  
     Edward. . . . . 142  
     Edwin. . . . . 139  
     Etta. . . . . 142  
     Fay. . . . . 142  
     Fanny. . . . . 138  
     Frederick. . . . . 138  
     Georgia. . . . . 139  
     Henry. . . . . 143  
     India. . . . . 139  
     Jack. . . . . 139  
     James. . . . . 139  
     Jefferson. . . . . 139  
     John. . . . . 120, 137  
     Josephine. . . . . 139  
     Kate. . . . . 139  
     Lida. . . . . 140  
     Lizzie. . . . . 143



- Sinclair, Lowry. . . . . 138  
   Lucy. . . . . 138  
   Margaret. . . . . 141  
   Marshall. . . . . 142  
   Martha. . . . . 138  
   Mary. . . . . 120  
   Maude. . . . . 142  
   Note. . . . . 149  
   Pattie. . . . . 139  
   Rolland. . . . . 142  
   Rowena. . . . . 142  
   Robert. . . . . 141, 143  
   Thomas. . . . . 142  
   William. . . . . 138  
 Smith, Gregory. . . . . 113  
   John. . . . . 110  
   Sarah. . . . . 110, 118  
   Thomas. . . . . 113  
 Smither, John. . . . . 130  
   Leonard, etc. . . . . 122  
   William. . . . . 130  
 Snowden, S. H., etc. . . . . 161  
 Spencer, Charlotte. . . . . 166  
   Mary. . . . . 159  
   Thomas. . . . . 156  
   William, etc. . . . . 121  
     , etc. . . . . 162  
 Stanard, Eliza. . . . . 144  
 Stewart, Catherine. . . . . 161  
   Duncan, etc. . . . . 161  
 Strother, Eliza. . . . . 157  
 Stubbs, Albert. . . . . 117  
   Ann. . . . . 136, 162  
   Emma. . . . . 137  
   Elizabeth. . . . . 137  
   Francis. . . . . 137  
   James. . . . . 135, 161  
   Jefferson. . . . . 135, 136  
   John. . . . . 130, 131, 137, 162  
   Lucian. . . . . 137  
   Lucy. . . . . 135, 136  
   Margaret. . . . . 121  
   Mary. . . . . 135, 136, 137, 162  
   Martha. . . . . 137  
   Rebecca. . . . . 135  
   Robert. . . . . 136  
   Samuel. . . . . 137  
   Susannah. . . . . 137  
   Thomas. . . . . 135, 136  
   William. . . . . 135, 137, 162  
 Taliaferro, Agnes. . . . . 119  
   Alex. . . . . 119, 129  
   Benjamin. . . . . 121, 160  
   Bernard. . . . . 121  
   Edward. . . . . 118  
   Edwin. . . . . 118  
   Eleanor. . . . . 119  
   Elizabeth. . . . . 117, 120  
 Taliaferro, Ellen. . . . . 120  
   Francis. . . . . 130  
   Gabiella. . . . . 122  
   George. . . . . 118, 120, 121  
   Hansford. . . . . 121  
   Harriet. . . . . 121  
   James. . . . . 118, 119, 120,  
     121, 144, 147  
   John. . . . . 117, 118, 121, 122  
   Kate. . . . . 120  
   Lawrence. . . . . 117  
   Leah. . . . . 118, 119  
   Lewis. . . . . 122  
   Lucy. . . . . 130  
   Margaret. . . . . 119, 120  
   Martha. . . . . 122, 160  
   Mary. . . . . 118, 119, 120, 122  
   Maltida. . . . . 119  
   Nora. . . . . 121  
   Philip. . . . . 117, 118, 119, 120,  
     121, 122, 129, 147  
   Richard. . . . . 117, 118, 119, 121, 147  
   Robert. . . . . 120, 130  
   Sarah. . . . . 118, 120, 122  
   Sinclair. . . . . 120  
   Susan. . . . . 118  
   Thomas. . . . . 118, 119, 120, 121  
   Warner. . . . . 118, 119  
   William. . . . . 117, 118, 119, 130  
 Talley, Elkanah. . . . . 125, 126, 127, 128  
 Taylor, Arthur. . . . . 111  
   George. . . . . 110  
 Thompson, Charles. . . . . 122  
   Eliza. . . . . 160  
   Hartwell, etc. . . . . 155  
   James. . . . . 160  
   Jane. . . . . 160  
   Martha. . . . . 156  
   Rachel. . . . . 156  
   William. . . . . 156  
 Thorpe Family. . . . . 107  
 Thornton, Prudence. . . . . 110  
   Richard. . . . . 116  
   Sterling. . . . . 117  
 Throckmorton, Harriet. . . . . 118  
   Mary. . . . . 118  
   Robert. . . . . 113, 118  
   Warner. . . . . 118  
 Thruston, Amelia. . . . . 114  
   Benjamin. . . . . 115  
   Charles. . . . . 116  
   Ellen. . . . . 114  
   Emanuel. . . . . 114, 115  
   John. . . . . 114, 140  
   Mary. . . . . 114, 115  
   Robert. . . . . 114, 115  
   Sarah. . . . . 115  
   Stephen. . . . . 115  
   William. . . . . 114

Tobin, John, etc.....	158	White, Maunsell. ....	158
Todd, Thomas. ....	113	Shelton. ....	161
Tomkies, Catherine. ....	110, 153	Sydney, etc. ....	158
Charles. ....	109, 110, 112, 153	Whiting, Beverly. ....	111
Francis. ....	110	Francis. ....	113
Morgan. ....	125	John. ....	144
Tomlinson, Robert. ....	136	Mathew. ....	144
Toney, Jane. ....	158	Philip. ....	144
Towles, Kate. ....	160	Note. ....	150
Tucker, Beverly. ....	119	Wiatt, Alex. ....	142
Bland. ....	119	Americus. ....	142
Turpin, Fanny. ....	115	Clara. ....	142
Tufts, Alfred, etc. ....	159	Eleanor. ....	142
Tyler, Grace. ....	162	Fay. ....	142
Robert. ....	162	Francis. ....	142
Underwood, Thomas, etc. ....	158	Haute. ....	140, 142
Urquhart, Charles, etc. ....	158	Helen. ....	142
Venable, Nath. ....	159	Herbert. ....	142
Waldron, Ellen. ....	116	Jack. ....	142
Ware, Hughes. ....	140	Mary. ....	142
Walker, Ann. ....	130	Maude. ....	142
James. ....	130	Peter. ....	125
J. F., etc. ....	158	Robert. ....	142
Mary. ....	154	William. ....	142
Nathan, etc. ....	122	Note. ....	152
Waller, Louise. ....	136	Williams, Josephine. ....	116
Page. ....	154	Mathew. ....	155
Robert. ....	136	Wood, Eliza. ....	122
Walton, Anne. ....	157	John. ....	125
John. ....	160	Wright, Maria. ....	117
Watkins, Francis, etc. ....	157	William, etc. ....	143
Samuel. ....	159	Wyatt, Ann. ....	155
Watts, William, etc. ....	159	Joseph. ....	155
Webb, S. M. ....	156	Sarah. ....	155
Wedderburn, Eliza. ....	118	Yarnell, Alice. ....	141
John. ....	118	Yates, Bartholomew. ....	144
Wellford, Beverly, etc. ....	118	Catherine. ....	144, 145
White, Alex. ....	118	Eliza. ....	144
Eliza. ....	157	Henry. ....	144, 145
John. ....	146	Rachel. ....	144, 145
		Yerger, William. ....	154













